

## **Ɔtshɔ O'o nɔe Yisu Kristu á Lukasi sù Tshatshu o'o**

Asɔeke kɔedɔe Ɔtshɔ O'o nɔe Yisu Kristu á Lukasi sù. Tshe sù lima fɔe Teofile á tshe kɔewusɔe nɔe adɔeke o'o kɔ á ɔene pa tɔe upu nɔe Yisu asɔemɔe kɔedɔe adja o'o. Lukasi kɔedɔe lima monganga, tshe dɔédɔé lima anga yambarɔe nɔe Yisu nene. Kashe tshe na lima tɔe awa ana nɔe Ɔtshɔ O'o dɔe Polo wa ye. Tshe yisɔe nɔe adɔeke Yisu kɔedɔe ayi kɔeshe azu Israyele á Ndjaba pa lima tɔe upu nɔe ye adɔeke ɔene vwa she fɔe endje.

Ataa Lukasi dɔédɔé lima Yuda nene, tshe sù o'o tɔe mara nɔe Ayuda yekane á kɔeza awa fɔe endje á endje dɔédɔé Ayuda nene kɔewusɔe Yisu dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe. Ba la Bukunɔe asɔeke, tshe pandɔe o'o tɔe upu nɔe kɔezu Yisu, ɔerɔe á tshe mbɔerɔe pa ɔshɔ, kɔeyisɔerɔe nɔe ye, kuzu ye ɔedɔe pe kɔeshe nɔe ye lɔe akuzu.

### **Mbetinɔe kurutshelɔetɔe ye atake:**

- Ádá kɔesu mbeti nɔe Lukasi (1.1-4)
- Mara á endje zu dɔe Yowane ayi kɔeza batisimu ɔedɔe Yisu (1.5-2.52)
- Kɔemindɔe o'o nɔe Yowane ayi kɔeza batisimu (3.1-20)
- Kɔegbɔ batisimu nɔe Yisu ɔedɔe mara á Satana para awa tɔe kɔewu lɔsu ye (3.21-4.13)
- Yisu gu kɔesɔe 6a lɔe Galilayi (4.14-19.27)
- Lɔe udu olo Yisu pa ɔshɔ (19.28-23.56)
- Yisu she lɔe akuzu (24.1-12)
- Yisu matɔe ye fɔe ayambarɔe utshu kɔeɔ she ga lafo (24.13-53)

*Lukasi sœ kœma buku nœ ye*

<sup>1</sup> Gbozu Teofile, azu ndjoro tetœ kœsu mbeti tœ œrœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje ugurutœ azœ. <sup>2</sup> Endje pandœ œrœnœ b̄ata á endje dji lœ ama endjeneke á endje dœ atimu, á endje wu dœ ala endje lima pe tœ alinœ, yé á wuta aayi kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba. <sup>3</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œmœ ndje, mœ yu osho dœ œtshœnœ tœ œeneke kœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje kœto b̄a tœ adanœ. Yé gbozu Teofile, mœ wu dœ œtshœnœ adœke mœ su œtœnœ ngbi fœ bœ liaka mara á mbœrœ lima tœ endje bale dœ bale dœ awanœ. <sup>4</sup> Mœ sœ kœmbœrœ ataa, mbœrœ á bœ kœwusœ nœ adœke œeneke kœ á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ bœ kœdœ adja o'o.

*Andjelu pandœ upu kœzu Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu*

<sup>5</sup> Lœkœ á Erode dœ lima gbozugo Yuda, anga nganga Ndjaba bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Zakariya sœ lima zœ. Tshe sœ lœ uwu anganga Ndjaba nœ Abiya. Awonœ kœdœ lima anga uzu bale lœ aata Aro, i'iri ye kœdœ Elisabete. <sup>6</sup> Endje bibisha kœdœ lima azu á endje sœ ndjii b̄a utshu Ndjaba, yé endje sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ awa akwa œdœ lindœ awa o'o nœ Gbozu dœ œtshœnœ. <sup>7</sup> Kashe endje gugu lima dœ gbolo nene, mbœrœ Elisabete kœdœ lima yashe mara. Ga pa nœ dœmœ, ungu endje bibisha ro lima sœ nœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Dœ anga œlœ bale, Zakariya na kœmbœrœ akwa nœ anganga Ndjaba mbœrœ tœnœ kœdœ lima lœkœ nœ uwu anganga Ndjaba á tshe sœ lœ nœ. <sup>9</sup> Lindœ mara nœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ anganga Ndjaba, endje yu lima kadangba yeka á ke she

adœke tshe li ga lœ œyerœ osho nœ Gbozu ndœ kœsho yombo 6a zœ. <sup>10</sup> Lœkœ nœ kœsho yombœ, azu ndjoro sœ lima 6a shu ndœ kœza avwala.

<sup>11</sup> Tshokombe, anga andjelu nœ Gbozu wuta ga tœ ye, œ ka ga tœ kuni ndaba á endje sho yombo pance. <sup>12</sup> Lœkœ á Zakariya wu she, uvuru ye i gara yé awa litœ ye kpakpakpa. <sup>13</sup> Kashe andjelu pa fœ she adœke: «Zakariya, sœsœ dœ awa nene mbœrœ Ndjaba dji avwala nœ zœ ye. Awo zœ dœ Elisabete œ zu bala gbolo yakoshe fœ 6œ, 6œ ta i'iri ye adœke Yowane. <sup>14</sup> Upu nœ ye œ za egerœ yanga fœ 6œ, yé azu ndjoro œ sœ dœ yanga tœ kœzu she. <sup>15</sup> Gbambœ nene, tshe dœ bala egerœ uzu tœ ala Gbozu. Tshe ndjo bala vinu œdœ anga ipi á mbœrœ osho nene, yé Ɔtshœ Ishiri œ su bala she pe 6a lœ ayinœ. <sup>16</sup> Tshe mbœrœ bala adœke azu Israyele ndjoro fatœ endje gu tœnœ ga ndœ Gbozu, Ndjaba nœ endje. <sup>17</sup> Tshe na 6ata ayi avwa nœ Ndjaba dœ ishiri œdœ gbœgbœ nœ Eliya, mbœrœ kœgi ayo ga ugurutœ agbolo dœ aaba endje œdœ pe kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu gbœkumu adœke endje sœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu á endje sœ ndjii, mbœrœ kœguma azu á endje li fœ Gbozu.»

<sup>18</sup> Zakariya yu andjelu adœke: «Mœ wusœ nœ kotoo? Mbœrœ œmœ kœdœ yagbozu yé awo mœ fa yawaza ye.» <sup>19</sup> Andjelu gi fœ she adœke: «œmœ kœdœ andjelu Gabriyele, mœ sœ kœka 6a utshu Ndjaba mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye. œshe dá vwa mœ mbœrœ adœke mœ pa fœ 6œ dœ œ mindœ Ɔtshœ O'onœ asœ fœ 6œ ndje. <sup>20</sup> Kashe 6ata á 6œ yiyindœ nœ adœke o'o ama mœ sœ kœmbœrœtœ endje dali dœ olo á mœ gbe dœ

tœnœ nene ascœmœ, 6œ fa t̃ndu yé 6œ kpa pa o'o nene œerrr ga tœ olo adœke œeneke k̃ á mœ pandœ nœ fœ 6œ, mbœrœtœ endje.»

<sup>21</sup> Dœ l̃k̃nœ ascœmœ, azu sœ lima kœkate Zakariya, yé œ sœ kœyutœ endje tœ ádá á œndœ ye sœ lima kœdi tœnœ 6a lœ œeyerœ oshonœ 6a zœ.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe l̃k̃ á tshe wuta lima, tshe lili lima kœpa o'o ga tœ azu á endje ngb̃tœ endje ascœmœ nene. Azunœ wusœ nœ lima adœke tshe wu œrœ lœ ulu 6a tœ œeyerœ oshonœ 6a zœ. Tshe sœ lima kœma œrœ fœ endje kolœ lœ t̃ndunœ.

<sup>23</sup> L̃k̃ á akwa nœ Zakariya 6a lœ Tepelo ka lima ndœ olonœ ascœmœ, tshe gu ga ndœ ye. <sup>24</sup> Manda nœ teasho atake, awonœ dœ Elisabete gb̃ nguzu, yé œ zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ manda yapu minu. Tshe sœ lima kœpa adœke: <sup>25</sup> «'E wu egerœ œrœ á Gbozu mbœrœ fœ mœ asœ! Ng̃ng̃ ascœke, tshe fa ala ye ndœ mœ á yindœ kœgi mœ lœ œeneke á sœ lima kœza tshula fœ mœ tœ ala azu.»

### *Andjelu pandœ upu kœzu Yisu*

<sup>26</sup> Manda yapu minu dœ bale, Ndjaba vwa andjelu Gabriyele 6a lœ anga ongbo Galilayi bale á i'iri kœdœ Nazarete. <sup>27</sup> Tshe vwa she 6a ndœ anga yawuru bale á tshe yindœ kœtotœ ye dœ anga yakoshe bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Yozefu, uzu tshelœ b̃ng̃i nœ Davidi. I'iri yawurunœ kœdœ lima Mareya. <sup>28</sup> Andjelu li ga ndœ ye œ pa fœ she adœke: «Sœ dœ yanga! Gbozu Ndjaba ma ̃tsh̃ l̃su ga ndœ zœ. Tshe sœ awa bale dœ 6œ.»

<sup>29</sup> Kumu Mareya kpa tatalikiri tœ o'onœ ascœmœ ye. Tshe te lima tœ kœyutœ ye tœ ádá abalanœ ascœmœ. <sup>30</sup> Andjelu kpa kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mareya, sœsœ dœ awa nene mbœrœ Ndjaba ma

ɔtshɔ lɔsu ga ndœ zœ. <sup>31</sup> Lœ ondonœ asœke, ɓœ gbɔ nguzu, yé ɓœ zu bala gbolo yakoshe, œ ta i'iri ye adœke Yisu. <sup>32</sup> Tshe dœ bala egerœ uzu, yé Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ œ e she adœke tshe kœdœ Gbolo nœ œne. Gbozu Ndjaba œ za she bala tœ gbozugo manda atancœ dœ Davidi. <sup>33</sup> Tshe dœ gbozu tshapa azu Israyele waa dœ waa, yé akwa tshagbozu nœ ye œ ka nene.»

<sup>34</sup> Mareya yu andjelu adœke: «Ka ɓata á mœ wuwu damba sœ yakoshe nene asœ, œ mbœrœtœ endje kotoo?»

<sup>35</sup> Andjelu gi fœ she adœke: «ɔtshɔ Ishiri œ jerœ bala ga pa zœ, yé gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ œ tshu ɓœ ngbili ɓata tshaagujara. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, gbolo á ɓœ zu she œ sœ yerœ yé endje e she adœke Gbolo nœ Ndjaba. <sup>36</sup> Wu ka, ayo zœ dœ Elisabete á endje e she yashe mara ascœmœ, tshe gbɔ nguzu lœ yawaza tœ ye. Yé ngɔngɔ asœke, nguzuncœ mbœrœ yapu mindu dœ bale. <sup>37</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œrœ á ropa Ndjaba gugu nene.»

<sup>38</sup> Yé Mareya gi fœ she adœke: «Emœ kœdœ ayi akwa nœ Gbozu; kaka adœke œneke kɔ á ɓœ pandœ nœ, mbœrœtœ endje ga tœ mœ.» Yé andjelu gitœ ye tœ ye ye.

### *Mareya na kœtitœ Elisabete*

<sup>39</sup> Lœ olo manda nœ, Mareya áalafo œ gbɔgbɔtœ ye na tœncœ ga lœ anga ongbo bale á sœ ɓa pa kaga lœ ogo Yuda. <sup>40</sup> Tshe wuta ɓa zœ œ li ga lœ anda nœ Zakariya, yé œ bala Elisabete. <sup>41</sup> Lɔkɔ á Elisabete dji abala nœ Mareya, gbolo turu ɓa lœ ye, yé ɔtshɔ Ishiri su she kperœ. <sup>42</sup> Tshe ta œgbɔ

rawa yé œ pa adoêke: «Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa zœ kœropa ayashe kœ œdœ pe ga pa gbolo á tshe sœ lœ zœ! <sup>43</sup> Œmœ kœdœ œdœ adoêke ayi Gbozu nœ mœ na kœtitœ mœ a? <sup>44</sup> Gbambanœ nene, lœkœ á mœ dji abala nœ zœ, gbolo turu 6a lœ mœ dœ yanga. <sup>45</sup> Œ6œ kœdœ uzu nœ yanga mbœrœ á 6œ dji o'o á Gbozu Ndjaba pa fœ 6œ, yé á yindœ nœ adoêke œ mbœrcœtœ ye.»

### *Itshi nœ Mareya*

<sup>46</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, Mareya kœpa adoêke:  
«Mœ sœ kœdonga Gbozu Ndjaba dœ lœsu mœ bale,  
<sup>47</sup> yé lœsu mœ su dœ yanga  
mangba Ndjaba á tshe dœ ayi kœshe mœ,  
<sup>48</sup> mbœrœ á tshe gbe dœ mœ dœ amba ayi akwa  
nœ ye.  
Ádánœ ataa, kœto kpesheke œdœ ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ, azu œ  
e mœ yashe nœ yanga,  
<sup>49</sup> mbœrœ Ndjaba nœ gbœgbœ kœ mbœrœ egerœ  
œrœ fœ mœ.  
Œshe kœdœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ yerœ.  
<sup>50</sup> ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ, tshe sœ kœwu oyo  
endjeneke á endje sœ kœkpawa ye.  
<sup>51</sup> Tshe ma gbœgbœ kane yakoshe nœ ye,  
yé œ ndjœ tshelœ azu á endje sœ dœ lœsu nœ  
kœzatœ endje.  
<sup>52</sup> Tshe ko agbozugo ga ati pa ngande tshagbozu  
nœ endje,  
yé œ ti endjeneke á endje gugu dœ ádá nene, ga  
lafo.  
<sup>53</sup> Tshe to œrœ ndjoro fœ endjeneke á endje sœ dœ  
ogo,  
yé œ gi azu á endje sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro tshakane  
endje gbambanœ.

<sup>54</sup> Tshe ti kane agbolo Israyele á endje dœ ayi akwa  
nœ ye ga lafo,  
kœli dœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ ye ga ndœ endje.

<sup>55</sup> Tshe mbœrœ ga ndœ Abrayamo œdœ alivunœ  
waa dœ waa  
ɓata á tshe za lima uvu fœ aata azœ.»

<sup>56</sup> Mareya mbœrœ lima ga pa œrœ nœ yapu votɔ  
ɓa ndœ Elisabete yeka á gu ga ndœ ye.

### *Kœzu Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu*

<sup>57</sup> Olo kœzu nœ Elisabete li lima, yé tshe zu gbolo  
yakoshe ga pa ɔshɔ. <sup>58</sup> Amashenga nœ ye œdœ pe  
ayonœ djindœ nœ adœke Gbozu Ndjaba má ɔtshɔ  
lɔsu ga ndœ ye, yé œ sœ lima dœ yanga awa bale  
dœ she. <sup>59</sup> Kœwuta ga tœ olo mindu dœ votɔ manda  
kœzunœ, endje na kœwa gbolonœ tœ gaza, yé œ yi  
lima ndœ kœta i'iri abanœ dœ Zakariya ga pa ye.  
<sup>60</sup> Kashe ayinœ za o'o, œ pa adœke: «Ë œ nene, i'iri  
ye œ dœ Yowane.»

<sup>61</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Anga uzu bale lœ  
bingi nœ zœ gugu dœ i'irinœ ascœmœ nene.» <sup>62</sup> Yé  
endje yi kane endje ga tœ aba gbolo, mbœrœ  
kœwusœ i'iri á tshe gbe ma œnœ ye kœta ga tœ  
gbolonœ. <sup>63</sup> Zakariya e osho ndœ œrœ á endje sú  
mbeti ga pa nœ, yé œ su adœke: «i'iri ye kœdœ  
Yowane.» Azu kɔ ki lima tœ œscœnœ. <sup>64</sup> Pe tœ  
œscœnœ, Zakariya kpa tetœ kœpa o'o ye: Tshe tetœ  
kœdonga Ndjaba dœ ɔgbɔ tshama ye. <sup>65</sup> Awa litœ  
amashenga nœ ye kpakpakpa, yé azu kɔ pa kaga  
lœ ogo Yuda tetœ kœpandœ œrœnœ á mbœrœtœ  
endje ascœmœ. <sup>66</sup> Endjeneke kɔ á endje dji lima  
o'onœ, endje gbɔndœ nœ ga tœ lɔsu endje yé œ  
tetœ kœyutœ endje adœke: «Gbolo ascœke œ te bala

œde?» Gbɔgbɔ nœ Gbozu Ndjaba sœ lima adja dœ she awa bale.

*Itshi nœ Zakariya*

<sup>67</sup> Ɔtshɔ Ɔshiri su Zakariya, aba aya gbolonœ kperœ yé tshe tetœ kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba adœke:

<sup>68</sup> «A donga Gbozu, Ndjaba nœ azu Israyele, mbœrœ tshe gbe dœ azu nœ ye, yé á gi endje lœ kanga. <sup>69</sup> Tshe vwa anga ayi kœshe azu á tshe sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ, fœ azœ ugurutœ aata ayi akwa nœ ye dœ Davidi.

<sup>70</sup> Tshe mbœrœ œneke á tshe pa lima ndœ nœ katshatsha,

lœ ama ayerœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ ye adœke,

<sup>71</sup> œne ko azœ tshakane ayingba azœ œdœ tshakane endjeneke kɔ á endje sœ kœyiangba azœ.

<sup>72</sup> Tshe ma Ɔtshɔ lɔsu ga ndœ aata azœ, yé œ djedjercœndœ œyerœ madu nœ ye nene.

<sup>73</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba za lima uvu fœ ata azœ dœ Abrayamo adœke, <sup>74</sup> œne gi azœ tshakane ayingba azœ ye,

á kœza awa fœ azœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye dœ awa nene,

<sup>75</sup> adœke a wuta ayerœ azu, œ sœ ndjii utshu œne, ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ lœ soro azœ.»

<sup>76</sup> Á Zakariya kœpa adœke:

«Yé œɔœ, gbolo nœ mœ, ɔœ dœ bala ayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ.

Gbambanœ nene, ɔœ na utshu Gbozu mbœrœ kœguma awa ye.

<sup>77</sup> Yé ɔœ yisœ nœ fœ azu nœ ye adœke,



tshe sœ kœna kœshe endje,  
lœ awa nœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ endje.

<sup>78</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba nœ azœ sœ dœ ɔtshɔ  
lœsu,

tshe sœ dœ lœsu kœwu oyo waa.

Tshe vwa ishiri ɔlɔ á to ɓa lafo ga pa azœ ɓata œneke  
á wuta dœ tshamazi.

<sup>79</sup> Ishiri ɔlɔnœ œ tɔ ga pa endjeneke kɔ á endje  
sœ lœ ubu osho œdœ endjeneke á endje sœ  
kœkpa awa kuzu,

mbœrœ kœyisœ awa nœ kœsœ gee fœ azœ.»

<sup>80</sup> Gbolonœ sœ lima kœgerœ tœnœ yé Ndjaba  
za lima gbɔgbɔ fœ she, tshe sœ lima kœsœ ɓa lœ  
kpagagasho œrrr ga tœ lɔkɔ kœwuta she ga tœ ala  
azu Israyele.

## 2

### *Kœzu Yisu*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lɔkɔnœ ascœmœ, Sezare Oguste á tshe dœ  
egerœ gbozugo Roma, za o'o fœ azu tshelœ ogo nœ  
ye kɔ adœke endje ro kœsu i'iri endje gala buku.

<sup>2</sup> Ali kœsu i'iri azu gala bukunœ ascœmœ dœmœ.  
Kiriniyuse dá dœ lima gbozu tshapa ogo Siri dœ  
lɔndɔnœ ascœmœ. <sup>3</sup> Uzu dœ uzu kɔ gu lima ga lœ

adja ongbo nœ ye mbœrœ adœke endje sú i'iri ye  
gala buku. <sup>4</sup> Yozefu to ndje ɓa lœ Nazarete, ongbo  
tshelœ ogo Galilayi, yeka á ro ga lœ Beteleme ɓa  
lœ ogo Yuda, ongbo á endje zu lima Davidi lœnœ.  
Gbambanœ nene, Davidi kœdœ lima ata Yozefu.

<sup>5</sup> Tshe na lima ɓa zœ dœ awonœ dœ Mareya á tshe  
sœ lima dœ nguzu, mbœrœ adœke endje sú i'iri  
endje gala buku.

<sup>6</sup> Dœ lɔkɔ á endje sœ lima ɓa lœ Beteleme, olo adœke tshe zu, li lima ye. <sup>7</sup> Tshe zu eya nœ ye tœ gbolo yakoshe, œ vwele she dœ læba yé á za she ga pa gbarœ kœzirœ nœ agea, mbœrœ osho gugu lima mbœrœ endje ɓa tœ osho kœsœ á sœ mbœrœ agene nene.

*Andjelu wuta ga tœ aayi kœgbɔndœ ayarœ*

<sup>8</sup> Aayi kœgbɔndœ ayarœ á endje sœ ɓa lœ kindi yé á sœ kœsœ indiri ukpulu ayarœ nœ endje dœ butshɔ, sœ ndje lima lakpinœ ascœmœ zœ. <sup>9</sup> Anga andjelu nœ Gbozu Ndjaba bale wuta ga tœ endje, mokɔ nœ Gbozu za endje djigi, yé awa litœ endje kpakpakpa. <sup>10</sup> Kashe andjelu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E sœsœ dœ awa nene, mbœrœ mœ na kœpandœ Ɔtshɔ O'o fœ 'e; o'o neke á za yanga kœropanœ fœ azu kɔ. <sup>11</sup> Dœ butshɔ asœke, ɓa lœ ongbo nœ Davidi, endje zu ayi kœshe azu; á tshe kœdœ Kristu\*, Gbozu nœ azœ. <sup>12</sup> Yé ambára œrœ á 'e wusœ ye mbœrœ tœnœ dœke: 'e gbɔ anga aya gbolo á endje vwele she dœ læba, yé á za she ga lœ gbarœ kœzirœ nœ agea.» <sup>13</sup> Tshokombele, anga aandjelu ndjoro to ɓa lafo œ ngbɔtœ endje ga tœ œsœnœ dœ she, yé á tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba adœke: <sup>14</sup> «Mokɔ nœ Ndjaba matœ ye ɓa lafo! Yé kœsœ gee sœ dœ azu á endje yindœ ye ɓa pa ɔshɔ.»

*Aayi kœgbɔndœ ayarœ na ga lœ Beteleme*

<sup>15</sup> Lɔkɔ á aandjelu fatœ endje kœɔ ga lafo, ayi kœgbɔndœ ayarœ pa œnœ endje adœke: «A na

---

\* **2.11** 2.11 Kristu dœ o'o ama ogo Ebre kœdœ Masiya, i'iri akwa nœ uzu á azu Israyele sœ lima kœkate mbœrœ kœvwara endje lœ kánga

œrrr 6a lœ Beteleme, œ wu œrœ á wuta 6a zœ kane; œneke á Gbozu Ndjaba yisœ nœ fœ azœ asœmœ.» <sup>16</sup> Endje gbɔgbɔ lima tœ endje rotœnœ ga zœ yé œ gbɔ Mareya, Yozefu œdœ pe aya gbolo á ndje za she ga lœ gbarœ kœziœ nœ agea. <sup>17</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje wu lima she, endje tetœ kœpandœ o'o á andjelu pa fœ endje tœ upu nœ gbolonœ fœ Amareya dœ Yozefu. <sup>18</sup> Yé azu para á endje lœ lima kœdji œneke á aayi kœgbɔndœ ayarœnœ sœ kœpandœ nœ asœmœ, kitœ œsœnœ. <sup>19</sup> Andaa Mareya sœ lima kœgbɔndœ o'onœ kɔ ga lœsu ye, yé œ sœ kœpara ádánœ. <sup>20</sup> Manda nœ, aayi kœgbɔndœ ayarœnœ fatœ endje kœgu gangba endje dœ kœdonga Ndjaba œdœ dœ kœza mokɔ fœ she tœ œneke kɔ á endje wu yé á dji. Gbambanœ nene, œrœnœ kɔ mboœrœtœ endje 6ata á andjelu pandœ nœ.

### *Endje ta i'iri Yisu ga pa gbolonœ*

<sup>21</sup> Manda olo mindu dœ votɔ, olo kœwa gbolo tœ gaza li lima ye. Endje ta i'iri Yisu ga pa ye. Œtœnœ kœdœ i'iri á andjelu ma lima utshunœ adœke ayinœ gbɔ nguzu.

### *Endje na dœ Yisu ga lœ Tepelo*

<sup>22</sup> Lɔkɔ á olo kœdjutɔ kote Amareya dœ Yozefu yeka á endje kœfa ayerœ azu tœ ala Ndjaba, lindœ awa akwa nœ Moyize li lima, endje to Yisu na tœnœ ga lœ Tepelo 6a lœ Yerusaleme mboœrœ kœma she fœ Gbozu. <sup>23</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje sú 6ala Buku nœ awa akwa nœ Gbozu adœke: «Ali gbolo yakoshe kɔ á endje zu she utshunœ, endje za she fœ Gbozu Ndjaba.» <sup>24</sup> Œ li ndje adœke

Amareya dœ Yozefu za ndje tokóró dœ akalam-bonga bisha too dœ ambepa bisha, ɓata á awa akwa nœ Gbozu pa ndje tœnœ.

<sup>25</sup> Dá ascœmœ, anga uzu á i'iri ye kœdœ Shimeyo, sœ lima ɓa lœ Yerusaleme. Cœshe kœdœ lima uzu á tshe sœ ndjii dœ pe kœlɪsœ Ndjaba. Tshe sœ lima kœkate tsheneke á tshe na mbœrœ kœgi agbolo Israyele lœ oyo. Ɔtshɔ Ishiri sœ lima dœ she, <sup>26</sup> yé œ ma fœ she adœke tshe wu Masiya á Gbozu Ndjaba œ vwa she, utshunœ adœke tshe tshu. <sup>27</sup> Ishiri to Shimeyo na tœnœ ga lœ Tepelo. Lɔkɔ á agbozu nœ Yisu na dœ she ga lœ Tepelo kœmbœrœ liaka œneke á endje sú ɓa la buku nœ awa akwa tœ upu nœ ye, <sup>28</sup> Shimeyo za she ga tshaabrœ ye, yé œ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba adœke:

<sup>29</sup> «Ngɔngɔ ascœke Gbozu, kaka adœke ayi akwa nœ zœ,

ro dœ kœsœ gee ɓata á ɓœ pa lima ndœ nœ.

<sup>30</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ wu ayi kœshe á ɓœ vwa she dœ adja ala mœ ye.

<sup>31</sup> Bœ guma ayi kœshencœ ascœmœ mbœrœ azu kɔ.

<sup>32</sup> Tshe sœ ɓata ɔlɔ á tɔ ga pa angbi azu, yé tshe dœ mokɔ mbœrœ azu Israyele á endje dœ agbolo nœ zœ.»

### *Kœgbara o'o nœ Shimeyo*

<sup>33</sup> Aba Yisu œdœ ayincœ katœ ama endje ti ɔsɔ tœ œneke á Shimeyo sœ lima kœpa tœnœ tœ upu nœ ye. <sup>34</sup> Shimeyo to kane ye ga pa endje yé œ pa fœ Mareya, ayi Yisu adœke: «Ndjaba ke gbolo ascœ mbœrœ lœ awa nœ ye, azu ndjoro lœ Israyele œ yo too œ she. Tshe dœ bala ambárá nœ Ndjaba kashe azu œ vwaratœ endje tœ ye. <sup>35</sup> Tshe ma

gbetshelœ næ azu á zatœ endje yiwa tœncœ 6a lœsu endje ngbi ga ushu. Yé tœ 6œ dœ Mareya, oyo næ zœ œ sœ bala 6ata endje sú 6œ peara dœ ingiri yakamba.»

### *Ana, yashe kœgbara o'o*

<sup>36</sup> Anga yashe kœgbara o'o bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Ana, sœ lima zœ. Ɔshe kœdœ yawuru næ Fanuwele, uzu tshelœ mara næ Azere. Tshe wuta lima œgbœ yawaza ye. Tshe i lima akœncœ pe lœ yawuru tœ ye, yé endje mbœrœ ungu mindu dœ bisha (7) yeka á yakoshencœ tshu. <sup>37</sup> Manda næ, tshe sœpe lima tœ yashe koya yé œ sœ dœ ungu zazu vana dœ vana (84)<sup>†</sup>. Tshe gigi lima tœ ye lœ Tepelo nene. Kashe butshœ dœ œlœ, tshe sœ lima kœembœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba lœ awa næ kœyotshelœma ye œdœ pe kœza avwala. <sup>38</sup> Tshe yi kumu ye pe dœ lœkœncœ ascœmœ, yé œ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba dœ kœpa o'o tœ upu næ gboloncœ fœ endjeneke á endje sœ lima kœkate adœke Ndjaba she Yerusaleme.

### *Kœgu ga lœ Nazarete*

<sup>39</sup> Lœkœ á Ayoze fu dœ Mareya mbœrœ lima œeneke kœ á awa akwa næ Gbozu sœ kœyœndœ næ, endje gu lima ndœ ogo Galilayi, 6a lœ Nazarete á dœ ongbo næ endje. <sup>40</sup> Gboloncœ sœ lima kœgerœ tœncœ dœ undu ye œdœ dœ kœwuscœtœ, yé kane Ndjaba sœ lima pa ye.

### *Dœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha, Yisu li ga lœ Tepelo*

---

<sup>†</sup> **2.37** 2.37 Anga gbetshelœ sœ ndje adœke Ana mbœrœ lima ungu zazu vana dœ vana lœ koya næ ye

<sup>41</sup> Ungu bale dœ bale, agbozu nœ Yisu sœ lima kœro ga lœ Yerusaleme ndœ angbo Pake. <sup>42</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu sœ lima dœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha, endje na dœ she ga lœ Tepelo ɓata á mbœrœ ɓalima tœ ye lœ mara nœ endje.

<sup>43</sup> Lœkœ á angbonœ ka lima, Ayozeƒu dœ Mareya fatœ endje kœgu tœnœ, kashe Yisu sœ lima pe lœ Yerusaleme yé agbozu nœ ye wuwu she nene.

<sup>44</sup> Endje gbe lima adœke Yisu te manda azu á œne sœ kœgu tœ awanœ dœ endje asœmœ. Endje lo olo bale lœ ana yé osho kœrœ, endje tetœ kœpara she lœ ugurutœ ayo endje œdœ pe lœ ugurutœ anga endje. <sup>45</sup> Kashe endje gbœgbœ lima she nene. Endje kwa ga lœ Yerusaleme kœpara she. <sup>46</sup> Endje totœ kœpara she œrrr manda olo votœ á gbœ lima she ɓa lœ Tepelo. Tshe sœ ga ati ɓa ugurutœ aayi kœyisœrœ œ sœ kœdji endje, dœ kœyu endje dœ o'o. <sup>47</sup> Azu kœ á endje sœ lima kœdji she, ka lima tœ ama endje ti œœ tœ kœwusœrœ nœ ye dœ pe o'o á tshe sœ kœgi tœnœ. <sup>48</sup> Lœkœ á agbozu nœ ye wu she, endje i gbœndjuru yé ayinœ pa fœ she adœke: «Gbolo nœ mœ, mbœrœ gade á ɓœ mbœrœ mara œrœ ata fœ 'a? A'a dœ aba zœ, 'a para ɓœ dœ awa.»

<sup>49</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 'e para mœ a? 'E wuwusœ nœ nene adœke œ li adœke mœ sœ ɓa lœ anda nœ Aba mœ a?» <sup>50</sup> Kashe agbozu nœ ye djidji lima tshelœ kata œneke á tshe pa fœ endje nene.

<sup>51</sup> Yisu gu awa bale dœ endje ga lœ Nazarete; tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ ye lindœ o'o endje. Ayinœ gbœndœ œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje asœmœ kœ ga tœ lœsu ye. <sup>52</sup> Yisu sœ lima kœgerœ tœnœ dœ undu ye œdœ lœ kœwusœtœ, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ

ɔtshɔrɔe á sɔe kɔeza yanga fɔe Ndjaba œdœ pe fɔe azu.

### 3

*Kœyisœrœ nœ Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 3.1-6; Mar 1.1-6)*

<sup>1</sup> Lɔkɔ á Tibere, egerœ gbozu tshapa ogo Roma mbœrœ lima ungu ndjokpa dœ mindu tœ akwa, anga agbozugo sœ ndje lima kœembœrœ akwa tshagudî ye. Agbozugonœ kœdœ lima Pose Pilato á tshe sœ lima pa ogo Yuda, Erode pa ogo Galilayi, ayancœ dœ Filipino sœ lima pa ogo Eturi œdœ Trakonitide, yé Lisaniase sœ lima pa ogo Abilene. <sup>2</sup> Yé Ana œdœ Kayifa kœdœ lima agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba. Dœ lɔndɔncœ ascœmœ, Ndjaba pa o'o fœ Yowane, gbolo nœ Zakariya 6a lœ kpagagasho. <sup>3</sup> Yowane tetœ kœna djelœ ogo kɔ á sœ indiri ungu Yɔrdane, yé œ sœ kœmindœ o'o fœ azu adœke: «'E fatshalɔsu 'e dœ œ gbɔ batisimu yeka á Ndjaba kœdjercœndœ ekperœ nœ 'e kɔ.»

<sup>4</sup> Bata Isaya, anga ayi kœgbara o'o su lima ala mbeti nœ ye adœke:

«Anga uzu sœ kœeta rawa 6a lœ kpagagasho adœke:  
'E guma ala awa Gbozu,  
'e yɔrɔ ala awa ye ndjii.

<sup>5</sup> 'E be kudu kɔ,

kaga dœ koto kɔ œ fa akpala osho.

'E yɔrɔ ala awa á sœ tœ dengɔngɔncœ.

'E guma awa á sœ dœ kudu adœke œ sœ kpa.

<sup>6</sup> Yé azu kɔ œ wu kœshe nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>7</sup> Ukpulu azu na lima ga ndœ Yowane adœke tshe za batisimu fœ œne. Tshe sœ lima kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ukpulu ekpe ayakoro! Uzu dœ dá

yisœe nœe fœe 'e adœeke 'e kpa awa ókó nœe Ndjaba á ndo kœena toœnœe a? <sup>8</sup> 'E mbœerœe œerœe á sœe kœema adœeke 'e fatshalœsu 'e ye, yé 'e papa mbœerœe 'e dœe tœe 'e nene adœeke: “Abrayamo kœedœe ata azœe” Gbambanœe nene, mœe sœe kœemindœe nœe fœe 'e adœeke, Ndjaba li kœefa badja asœeke tœe aata Abrayamo. <sup>9</sup> Gonda sœe yindjindjince mbœerœe kœevwa dœe ɔyɔ tótœe œeshenœe kɔ ye. ɔyɔ kɔ á elenœe kœegaga nene, endje de yé œe ko va ga tœe owo.»

<sup>10</sup> Azu sœe lima kœeyu Yowane adœeke: «Ataa, œerœe gadœe dá 'a kœembœerœe a?» <sup>11</sup> Tshe gi lima fœe endje adœeke: «Uzu á tshe kœesœe dœe lœeba okoro bisha, tshe za anganœe bale fœe tsheneke á tshe gugu dœe toœnœe nene. Yé uzu á tshe kœesœe dœe kœezirœe, tshe mbœerœe ndje awa bale.»

<sup>12</sup> Aayi kœeko ngendja lapo na ndje lima adœeke Yowane za batisimu fœe œene, yé œe yu she adœeke: «Ayi kœeyisœerœe, œerœe gadœe dá 'a kœembœerœe a?»

<sup>13</sup> Tshe gi fœe endje adœeke: «'E kaka laponœe fœe azu kœerosœe amanœe á endje za fœe 'e nene.»

<sup>14</sup> Aturugu yu ndje lima she awa bale adœeke: «Ka 'a, œerœe gadœe dá 'a kœembœerœe a?» Tshe gi fœe endje adœeke: «'E koko ngendja tshaabrœe azu dœe ɔgbɔ nene; 'e papa ndje o'o dœe wala ga pa uzu nene. Kashe 'e gbe kolœe dœe ngendja tshangba akwa nœe 'e.»

<sup>15</sup> Azu sœe lima kœekate Masiya, uzu dœe uzu sœe lima kœegbe adœeke Yowane kœedœe ete she. <sup>16</sup> Yé Yowane pa fœe endje kɔ adœeke: «Æmœe, mœe sœe kœeza batisimu fœe 'e dœe ungu; kashe tsheneke á tshe na manda mœe, tshe ropa mœe dœe gbɔgbɔ ye; mœe lili kœeka ga utshu ye dœe pe kœezu uwu œerœeda nœe ye nene. Æshe, tshe za bala batisimu lœe ɔtshɔ



Ishiri œdœ dœ owo fœ 'e. <sup>17</sup> Tshe za gbarœ kœpe dœ tshelœ indji ngwarœ ga tshaabroœ ye. Manda kœpe tœnœ, tshe gumasœ indji ngwarœnœ gala kogba nœ ye, yé œ ko oforonœ va ga tœ owo neke á ru nene.»

<sup>18</sup> Ataa, Yowane mi lima anga angbi upu ndjoro fœ endje, yé œ yisœ Ɔtshɔ O'o fœ azu. <sup>19</sup> Dœ lɔkɔnœ ascœmœ, Yowane gbagbara Erode á tshe dœ gbozugo Galilayi mbœrœ á tshe to lima Erodiade, awo ayanœ œdœ pe anga ngbindirœ ndjoro á tshe mbœrœ lima. <sup>20</sup> Yé ga pa upu á tshe mbœrœ kɔ, tshe kpa za Yowane ga lœ kánga.

### *Yowane za batisimu fœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 3.13-17; Mar 1.9-11)*

<sup>21</sup> Manda kœza batisimu fœ azu kɔ, Yowane za ndje batisimu fœ Yisu. Dœ lɔkɔ á Yisu sœ lima kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba, tshalafo kɔrɔ ngbi. <sup>22</sup> Ɔtshɔ Ishiri jerœ ga pa ye ɓata mbepa, yé tshama to ɓa lafo œ pa adœke: «Æbœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ zœ waa; mbœrœ ɓœ, mœ sœ dœ yanga.»

### *Aata Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 1.1-16)*

<sup>23</sup> Yisu sœ lima dœ ungu ga pa œrœ nœ zazu bale dœ ndjokpa (30) yeka á tetœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye. Azu gbe lima adœke œshe kœdœ gbolo nœ Yozefu á tshe dœ Yozefu dœ gbolo nœ Eliya, <sup>24</sup> yé Eliya kœdœ gbolo nœ Mata, Mata kœdœ gbolo nœ Levi, Levi kœdœ gbolo nœ Meleki, Meleki kœdœ gbolo nœ Yanayi, yé Yanayi kœdœ gbolo nœ Yozefu. <sup>25</sup> Yozefu kœdœ gbolo nœ Matatiase, Matatiase kœdœ gbolo nœ Amose, Amose kœdœ

gbolo nœ Nawume, Nawume kœdœ gbolo nœ Eseli, yé Eseli kœdœ gbolo nœ Nagayi.

<sup>26</sup> Nagayi kœdœ gbolo nœ Maate, Maate kœdœ gbolo nœ Matatiase, Matatiase kœdœ gbolo nœ Semeyine, Semeyine kœdœ gbolo nœ Yoseke, yé Yoseke kœdœ gbolo nœ Yoda. <sup>27</sup> Yoda kœdœ gbolo nœ Yonane, Yonane kœdœ gbolo nœ Resa, Resa kœdœ gbolo nœ Zorobabele, Zorobabele kœdœ gbolo nœ Salatiyele, yé Salatiyele kœdœ gbolo nœ Neri. <sup>28</sup> Neri kœdœ gbolo nœ Meleki, Meleki kœdœ gbolo nœ Adi, Adi kœdœ gbolo nœ Kosame, Kosame kœdœ gbolo nœ Elemadame, yé Elemadame kœdœ gbolo nœ Ere. <sup>29</sup> Ere kœdœ gbolo nœ Yisu, Yisu kœdœ gbolo nœ Eliezere, Eliezere kœdœ gbolo nœ Yorime, Yorime kœdœ gbolo nœ Mata, yé Mata kœdœ gbolo nœ Levi. <sup>30</sup> Levi kœdœ gbolo nœ Shimeyo, Shimeyo kœdœ gbolo nœ Yuda, Yuda kœdœ gbolo nœ Yozefu, Yozefu kœdœ gbolo nœ Yoname, yé Yoname kœdœ gbolo nœ Eliyakimi. <sup>31</sup> Eliyakimi kœdœ gbolo nœ Meleya, Meleya kœdœ gbolo nœ Mena, Mena kœdœ gbolo nœ Matata, Matata kœdœ gbolo nœ Nata, yé Nata kœdœ gbolo nœ Davidi.

<sup>32</sup> Davidi kœdœ gbolo nœ Yese, Yese kœdœ gbolo nœ Obede, Obede kœdœ gbolo nœ Boaz, Boaz kœdœ gbolo nœ Sala, yé Sala kœdœ gbolo nœ Nashone. <sup>33</sup> Nashone kœdœ gbolo nœ Aminadabe, Aminadabe kœdœ gbolo nœ Adimine, Adimine kœdœ gbolo nœ Arni, Arni kœdœ gbolo nœ Eserone, Eserone kœdœ gbolo nœ Perese, yé Perese kœdœ gbolo nœ Yuda. <sup>34</sup> Yuda kœdœ gbolo nœ Yakobo, Yakobo kœdœ gbolo nœ Izaka, Izaka

kœdœ gbolo nœ Abrayamo, Abrayamo kœdœ gbolo nœ Tera, yé Tera kœdœ gbolo nœ Nahore.

<sup>35</sup> Nahore kœdœ gbolo nœ Seruge, Seruge kœdœ gbolo nœ Rewu, Rewu kœdœ gbolo nœ Pelege, Pelege kœdœ gbolo nœ Ebere, yé Ebere kœdœ gbolo nœ Shela. <sup>36</sup> Shela kœdœ gbolo nœ Kenane, Kenane kœdœ gbolo nœ Arpakesade, Arpakesade kœdœ gbolo nœ Seme, Seme kœdœ gbolo nœ Nowa, yé Nowa kœdœ gbolo nœ Lameke. <sup>37</sup> Lameke kœdœ gbolo nœ Matusaleme, Matusaleme kœdœ gbolo nœ Enoke, Enoke kœdœ gbolo nœ Yerede, Yerede kœdœ gbolo nœ Malaleyele, yé Malaleyele kœdœ gbolo nœ Kenane. <sup>38</sup> Kenane kœdœ gbolo nœ Enoke, Enoke kœdœ gbolo nœ Sete, Sete kœdœ gbolo nœ Adamo, yé Adamo kœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

## 4

### *Djaboro na kœwu lœsu Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 4.1-11; Mar 1.12-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Ɔtshœ Ishiri su lima Yisu kperœ lœkœ á tshe to 6a langu Yœrdane á gu; yé Ishiri nœ Ndjaba to she na tœncœ ga lœ kpagagasho. <sup>2</sup> Tshe lo lima 6a zœ olo zazu bisha, yé á djaboro na kœwu lœsu ye. Tshe zizi lima œrœ lœ olonœ ascœmœ nene, yé manda nœ ogo litœ ye kpakpakpa ye. <sup>3</sup> Djaboro pa fœ she adœke: «Ɛdœ 6œ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, pa fœ badja asœke œ fatœ ye tœ mapa.» <sup>4</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Endje su 6ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Uzu œ sœ dœ soro kolœ mbœrœ mapa nene.”»

<sup>5</sup> Djaboro 'œ dœ she œrrr 6a tœ anga osho á sœ 6a lawutsha, œ yisœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshapashœ djigi

fœ she. <sup>6</sup> Yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Mœ ko ogonœ asœke dœ gbɔgbɔnœ œdœ œrœ tshelœnœ kɔ fœ 6œ. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba za lima fœ mœ; mœ li kœza fœ uzu neke á mœ yindœ ye. <sup>7</sup> Œdœ 6œ kœgote ga utshu mœ, œrœnœ kɔ œ te œnœ zœ ye.»  
<sup>8</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Buku nœ Ndjaba pa adœke: “Bœ gote ga utshu Gbozu Ndjaba nœ zœ, yé 6œ donga kolœ she tshebabale.”»

<sup>9</sup> Djaboro kpa na dœ she 6a lakpi Yerusalemœ œ za she 6a pa kumu Tepelo, yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Œdœ 6œ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, to 6a ke œ i tshiri ga ati. <sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje sú 6ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Ndjaba œ za awa fœ aandjelu nœ ye adœke endje gbɔndœ zœ.” <sup>11</sup> Yé ga pa nœ: “Endje za 6œ dœ kane endje ga ati mbœrœ á 6œ kœzaza ada zœ tɔ badja nene.”» <sup>12</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Endje sú 6a la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Papara awa kœwu lɔsu Gbozu Ndjaba nœ zœ nene.”» <sup>13</sup> Manda kœwu lɔsu Yisu dœ aka mara afara kɔ, djaboro gitœ ye tœ ye kœkate œrrr ga tœ anga olo á tshe za.

*Yisu tetœ kœmbœrœ ali akwa nœ ye 6a lœ Galilayi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 4.12-17; Mar 1.14-15)*

<sup>14</sup> Yisu su dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Œtshɔ Ishiri, œ kwatœ ye ga lœ Galilayi yé i'iri ye za lima osho djigi. <sup>15</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ 6a lœ Sinagoga nœ endje, yé azu kɔ sœ kœpandœ œsœ mokɔ nœ ye.

*Azu Nazarete yiyi lima ndœ kœyisœrœ nœ Yisu nene*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.54-58; Mar 6.1-6)*

16 Yisu na ga lœ Nazarete, tshalakpi á tshe gerœ loenœ. Dœ lœkœ sabata, tshe li ga lœ Sinagoga lindœ mara ye. Tshe áalafo ndœ koedi o'o ama Ndjaba.

17 Endje za buku á ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya su, fœ she. Tshe gbara ala bukunœ ga tœ osho á endje sú adœke:

18 «Ishiri nœ Gbozu sœ pa mœ

mbœerœ á tshe ke mœ adœke mœ yisœ Ɔtshœ O'o fœ ayi oyo.

Tshe vwa mœ kœmindœ nœ

fœ aayi kánga adœke endje wuta lœ kánga nœ endje ye,

yé fœ aayibula adœke endje kpa wu osho.

Tshe vwa mœ adœke

mœ ko azu á endje sœ kœmbœerœ œerœ kanga fœ endje ga ushu,

19 yé mœ pandœ nœ fœ azu adœke,

ungu á Gbozu yindœ kœema Ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye li ye.»

20 Manda koedi bukunœ, Yisu dje ga tœnœ œ gi fœ ayi akwa tshelœ Sinagoga, yé œ sœ ga ati.

Azu kœ á endje sœ lima sœendanœ, ko ala endje djœrrr ga tœ ye. 21 Yé tshe tetœ kœpa fœ endje

adœke: «O'onœ á 'e dji la bukunœ kpesheke asœ, œ mbœerœtœ endje ye.»

22 Azu kœ sœ lima kœpa Ɔtshœ o'o tœ upu nœ Yisu.

Endje katœ ama endje ti œsœ tœ Ɔtshœ o'o á tshe sœ lima kœpa tœnœ, yé œ tetœ kœyutœ endje adœke:

«Ɔe dœdœ gbolo nœ Yozefu dœke nene a?» 23 Yisu

mindœ nœ fœ endje adœke: «Mœ wu adja sœ nœ adœke 'e pa ndœma toro asœ fœ mœ: “Monganga,

shetœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.” 'E kpa pa ndje fœ mœ

adœke: “'A wusœ neke kœ á bœ mbœerœ lima ba lœ Kaparnawumu ye. Mbœerœ ndje tshetœ œerœnœ

ascemœ 6a lœ ongbo nœ zœ dœ tœ zœ 6a ke.”»  
 24 Yé tshe kpa pa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ  
 fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, endje yiyindœ ayi kœgbara  
 o'o 6a lakpi á endje zu she tœncœ nene. 25 Mœ sœ  
 kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, ayashe koya do lima  
 panœ 6a lœ Israyele lœkœ á Eliya sœ lima kœgbara  
 o'o ye. Dœ lœkœ nœ ascemœ ndje, yavuru nini  
 lima nene œrrr manda ungu votœ dœ yapu mindu  
 dœ bale, yé egerœ ogo za lima tshapa œshœ djigi.  
 26 Andaa, Ndjaba vwavwa lima Eliya fœ anga bale  
 lœ ugurutœ endje nene. Kashe tshe vwa she kolœ  
 6a ndœ anga yashe koya 6a lœ Sarepeta, 6a lœ  
 ogo Sidona. 27 Aayi boroma sœ lima ndjoro lœ  
 ogo Israyele lœkœ á Elisa dœ lima ayi kœgbara o'o.  
 Andaa anga bale sheshe lima nene, kashe kolœ  
 Namane á tshe kœdœ uzu ogo Siri dá she.»

28 Kœdji lima o'onœ ascemœ ataa, azu kœ á endje  
 sœ 6a lœ Sinagoga, suku dœ ókó tœpanœ kpuru.  
 29 Endje áalafœ ndœ Yisu œ gi she wuta tœncœ ga  
 shu lœ ongbo, yé œ to she na tœncœ 6a tœ leta  
 kumu koto á endje mbœrcœ ongbo nœ endje ga  
 panœ mbœrcœ á kœgeta she ga ati. 30 Kashe tshe  
 ro tœ ugurutœ endje, yé œ pu œsœ awa tœ ye.

### *Yisu gœrœ ekpe ishiri*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 7.28-29; Mar 1.21-28)*

31 Yisu na ga lœ Kaparnawumu, ongbo tshelœ  
 ogo Galilayi, yé œ sœ lima kœyisœ œrcœ fœ azu kœ  
 dœ lœkœ sabata. 32 Azu ki lima tœ mara kœyisœrcœ  
 nœ ye waa, mbœrcœ tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o 6ata  
 uzu á tshe sœ dœ tshagbozu. 33 Anga uzu á tshe  
 sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye sœ ndje lima lœ Sin-  
 agoganœ. Tshe ta rawa dœ œgbœ tshama ye adœke:



lima kœpara she. LƔkƔ Ɓ endje gbƔ she, endje yiyindœ nœ adœeke tshe gitœ ye tœ œne nene. <sup>43</sup> Kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœeke: «Ɣ li adœeke mœ mi ndje ndœ ŒtshƔ O'o nœ ogo Gbozu Ndjaba 6a lœ anga angbi ongbo. Gbambanœ nene, mbœrœ toœnœ dƁ Ndjaba vwa mœ.» <sup>44</sup> Yé tshe yi lima sœ œrœ djelœ Sinagoga lœ ogo Yuda.

## 5

*Yisu e ali ayambarœ nœ ye*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 4.18-22; Mar 1.16-20; Yow 21.1-11)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga Ɣb bale, Yisu sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ indiri mangu Genazarete\*, yé azu ndjoro ndivwiri she mbœrœ kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba. <sup>2</sup> Tshe wu agba bisha 6a tœ mangunœ, kashe ayi kœpara ageatshalangu jerœ œ sœ kœdjutƔ gbanda nœ endje. <sup>3</sup> Yisu 'Ɣ ga lœ anga agbanœ bale Ɓ dœ œnœ Shimu, yé œ pa fœ she adœeke tshe katœ mangunœ œ gi agbanœ teasho ga uguru ungu. Tshe sœ ga ati ga lœ agba yé œ tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ ukpulu azu.

<sup>4</sup> LƔkƔ Ɓ tshe yisœ œrœnœ Ɓ ka ye, tshe pa fœ Shimu adœeke: «Gi agbanœ 6a tœ œsœ dili ungu, yé 'e vwi gbanda nœ 'e mbœrœ kœkœ ageatshalangu.» <sup>5</sup> Shimu gi fœ she adœeke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, 'a wu oyo dœ butshƔ 'owara, 'a gbƔgbƔ œrœ bale nene. Kashe 6ata Ɓ 6œ pa fœ mœ ye, mœ vwi gbandanœ ye.»

<sup>6</sup> Endje vwi gbanda œ ko lima ageatshalangu ndjoro, yé tshelœ gbanda nœ endje te lima tœ kœsuru toœnœ. <sup>7</sup> Endje wu ata, œ gavwa anga anga endje Ɓ

\* **5.1** 5.1 Anga i'iri mangu galilayi kœdœ Genazarete



endje sœ 6a lœ anga angbi agba adœke, endje na dœ œne gbota gbandance dœ endje. Endje na, yé œ ko ageatshalangu œrrr kperœ dœ agba bibisha. Ama agba sœ pe lima teasho adœke œ nduru dœ endje. <sup>8</sup> Lɔkɔ á Shimu Petro wu ata, tshe gote dœ matshukuda ye ga utshu Yisu yé œ pa adœke: «Gbozu, gitœ zœ tœ mœ lœ ingirinœ, mbœrœ œmœ kœdœ ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ.» <sup>9</sup> Awa za lima Shimu dœ anganœ kɔ á endje na dœ endje, tœ kœwu ageatshalangu ndjoro á endje vwi endje. <sup>10</sup> Awa za ndje lima Ajake dœ Yowane, agbolo nœ Zebedayi á endje dœ lima aanga Shimu. Kashe Yisu pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Sœsœ dœ awa nene. Kœto kpesheke, 6œ kpa dœ ayi kœpara ageatshalangu nene kashe 6œ te ayi kœpara azu.» <sup>11</sup> Endje gi agba nœ endje kɔ ga tœ mangu, œ katœ œrœ kɔ yé œ te manda ye.

### *Yisu she ayi boroma*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.1-4; Mar 1.40-45)*

<sup>12</sup> Ɔlɔ bale, Yisu sœ lima 6a lœ anga ongbo bale á anga ayi boroma sœ lœnœ. Lɔkɔ á tshe wu lima Yisu, tshe na œ gote ga utshu ye, œ ki fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, œdœ 6œ kœyindœ nœ, 6œ she mœ adœke mœ wuta yerœ.» <sup>13</sup> Yisu yi kane ye, œ goro she yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Mœ yindœ nœ adœke 6œ she ye.» Pe tœ œsœnœ, kɔba boromanœ kœkatœ uzunœ ascœmœ ye. <sup>14</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Papandœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene, kashe gu œ matœ zœ fœ nganga Ndjaba, yé œ to tokóró 6ata á Moyize pa lima ndœ nœ mbœrœ kœma fœ azu adœke 6œ she lœ kɔba ye.» <sup>15</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa o'o tœ œrœ á Yisu sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ djezœ

ngbangbangba. Azu ndjoro sœ lima kœngbɔtœ endje mbœrœ kœdji she, yé œ sœ ndje kœshe lœ koɓa nœ endje. <sup>16</sup> Kashe Yisu gitœ ye ugurutœ azu, œ na ga lœ kpagagasho mbœrœ kœza avwala.

*Yisu she uzu á ada ye tshu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 9.1-8; Mar 2.1-12)*

<sup>17</sup> Dœ anga olo bale, Yisu sœ kœyisœ œrœ atake, Afarisayi œdœ agbozu kœyisœ awa akwa sœ lima zœ. Endje to lima dje lakpi ogo Galilayi, lakpi ogo Yuda œdœ ndje lœ ongbo Yerusaleme. Gbɔgbɔ nœ Gbozu Ndjaba sœ lima dœ Yisu, yé tshe sœ kœshe aayi koɓa. <sup>18</sup> Yé azu za anga uzu á ada ye tshu ga pa kondja, œ na dœ she. Endje sœ lima kœpara awa adœke œne li dœ she ga sœnda œ za she ɓa utshu Yisu. <sup>19</sup> Kashe ɓata á azu ngba lima tɔpanœ kpuru, awa adœke endje li dœ she gugu nene. Endje ɔ, œ kɔrɔ ogoro ɓa pa anda yé œ yi she dœ kondjanœ ɓa ugurutœ azu, ndjii kpoetshu Yisu. <sup>20</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu wu kœyindœrœ nœ endje, tshe pa fœ ayi koɓanœ adœke: «Mœ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ zœ ye.»

<sup>21</sup> Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa dœ Afarisayi te lima tœ kœgbetshelœ endje adœke: «Tsheneke kœdœ uzu dœ á sœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba ataa? Œdœ dá li tœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ uzu a? Œ dœdœ Ndjaba kuti ye nene a?» <sup>22</sup> Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje kɔ, yé œ yu endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadé á 'e gbe o'o tœ lɔsu 'e atake a? <sup>23</sup> Kœpa fœ uzunœ adœke: “Mœ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ zœ” too kœpa adœke: “Aalafo œ na ana”, o'o neketa dá dœ œgbɔ o'o a? <sup>24</sup> Kashe mœ pa o'onœ asœke mbœrœ á 'e kœwusœ nœ adœke kpœ pa ɔshɔ asœ, Gbolo nœ uzu dá sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ mbœrœ

kœdjerœndœ ekperœ.» Yé tshe kœpa fœ uzu á ada ye tshu adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 6œ, alafo œ za kondja nœ zœ yé œ gu ga sœnda nœ zœ.»

<sup>25</sup> Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, uzunœ áalafo dœ ala azu kœ, œ za gbarœ á tshe lo ga pancœ, yé œ gu ga sœnda nœ ye dœ kœdonga mokœ nœ Ndjaba. <sup>26</sup> Uvuru azu kœ kpa lima lœ nœ, endje donga Ndjaba yé awa ko endje kœ, á endje pa adœke: «A wu kpesheke œrœ á a wuwu 6a lima nene.»

### *Yisu e Levi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.9-13; Mar 2.13-17)*

<sup>27</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu wuta yé œ wu anga ayi kœko ngendja lapo bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Levi, tshe sœ 6a lœ anda kœko ngendja lapo. Tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Na manda mœ.» <sup>28</sup> Levi katœ œrœ nœ ye kœ, œ áafo yé œ na manda ye.

<sup>29</sup> Manda nœ, Levi mbœrœ egerœ angbo 6a sœnda nœ ye fœ Yisu. Azu kœko ngendja lapo ndjoro, dœ pe anga azu sœ lima kœzi œrœ dœ endje awa bale. <sup>30</sup> Afarisayi dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa te lima tœ kœpulœma endje, yé œ yu ayambarœ nœ Yisu adœke: «Mbœrœ gadé á 'e sœ kœzi œrœ yé á sœ kœndjo œrœ awa bale dœ aayi kœko ngendja lapo œdœ pe aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ a?»

<sup>31</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Æ doédœ azu á tshelœ œkœ endje sœ yerœ dá gbe kœna kœwu monganga nene, kashe kolœ aayi kœba dá gbe ndœ kœna kœwu she. <sup>32</sup> Mœ nana kœ'e azu á endje sœ ndjii nene, kashe mœ na mbœrœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ adœke endje fatshalœsu endje.»

*Azu yu Yisu tœ upu nœ kœyotshelœma  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.14-15; Mar 2.18-20)*

<sup>33</sup> Anga azu yu lima Yisu adœke: «Ayambarœ nœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu œdœ pe endje nœ Afarisayi sœ lima kœyotshelœma endje mbœrœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba. Kashe mbœrœ gadœ á ayambarœ nœ zœ sœ kœzi œrœ, á sœ kœndjo œrœ a?»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Edœ endje kœ'e azu ndœ angbo totœ, yé uzu á tshe to yashenœ sœpe damba tœ œscœnœ dœ endje, 'e li kœpa fœ azunœ ascœmœ adœke endje yotshelœma endje ye a? Œ œ nene. <sup>35</sup> Kashe lœkœ á endje kœza akœ yashenœ ugurutœ anganœ, dá œlœnœ á endje yotshelœma endje dœmœ.»

<sup>36</sup> Yisu kpa pa anga ndœma toro bale fœ endje adœke: «Uzu bale zaza ndœma tafo lœba œ pi ga pa ongboro lœba nene. Œdœ tshe kœmbœrœ ataa, tshe ndi tafo lœbanœ, yé ndœma tafo lœba lili dœ ongboro lœbanœ nene. <sup>37</sup> Uzu bale susu tafo ipi á sœ kœyu damba vavava ga lœ ongboro anga nene. Atamœ nene, tshelœ anga œ 'u dœ katsha tafo ipinœ á sœ kœyu vavava ascœmœ: Tshelœ anga œ ndi yé ipi œ tu kpa ga lœ œshœ. <sup>38</sup> Kashe œ li adœke endje sú tafo ipi ga lœ tafo anga. <sup>39</sup> Yé uzu bale á tshe yindœ kœndjo tafo ipi manda ongboro ipi gugu nene. Gbambœnœ nene, endje pa walaka adœke: “Ongboro ipi dá tshœ kœropa tafonœ.”»

## 6

### *Yisu kœdœ ayengœ sabata*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.1-8; Mar 2.23-28)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga œlœ sabata bale, Yisu sœ lima kœro tœ lœ kindi ble awa bale dœ ayambarœ nœ ye. Yé ayambarœnœ sœ lima kœverœ indji blœnœ, œ sœ

kœkɔrɔnɔ dœ kane endje yé á sœ kœzi indjinœ.  
<sup>2</sup> Anga Afarisayi yu endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadé á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ œneke á awa akwa pakata nœ dœ olo sabata a?»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «'E didi œneke á Davidi mbœrœ anga ɔɔ bale á ogo mi lima she dœ azu nœ ye á tshe na tœ awa dœ endje nene a? <sup>4</sup> Tshe li dœ endje ɔa lœ anda nœ Ndjaba, yé œ zi mapa á endje to dœ tokóró fœ Ndjaba. Tshe zi yé œ to anganœ fœ azu á endje na tœ awa nœ dœ she, mapa á sœ má kolœ mbœrœ anganga Ndjaba.» <sup>5</sup> Yisu kpa gi fœ endje adœke: «Gbolo nœ uzu kœdœ ayengɔ lœkɔ sabata.»

*Yisu she uzu á kane ye tshu*

*(Wu ɔa tœ Mat 12.9-14; Mar 3.1-6)*

<sup>6</sup> Œ kpa wuta ga tœ anga lœkɔ sabata bale, Yisu li ga lœ Sinagoga œ tetœ kœyi lima sœ œrœ. Anga uzu bale á kuni ye tshu, sœ lima kpœtœmœ. <sup>7</sup> Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe Afarisayi mesho lima lœ ala endje kœwu too Yisu œ she uzunœ asœmœ dœ lœkɔ sabata, yeka á œne kœgbɔ awa kœtɔ meza pa ye. <sup>8</sup> Kashe tshe wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, yé œ pa fœ uzunœ á kane ye tshu asœmœ adœke: «Aalafo, œ na œ ka ɔa ugurunœ.» Uzunœ áalafo œ na œ ka ɔa zœ. <sup>9</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu yu endje adœke: «Œrœ gadé dá awa akwa nœ azœ yindœ nœ adœke a mbœrœ kolœ dœ lœkɔ sabatanœ a? Œ yindœ nœ adœke a mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ too a mbœrœ ekperœ a? Kœshe uzu too kœwo she a?» <sup>10</sup> Tshe tondœ endje kɔ, yé œ pa fœ uzu kɔɔanœ adœke: «Yɔrɔ tshelœ kane zœ!» Tshe yɔrɔ tshelœ kane ye, yé kane ye gumatœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> Tshelœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ Afarisayi sœ gboo dœ ókó, yé endje tetœ kœvwarandœ o'o ugurutœ endje tœ œrœ neke á endje mbœrœ ga tœ Yisu.

*Yisu ke aayi avwa nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.1; 10.1-4; Mar 3.13-19)*

<sup>12</sup> Lœ ðlœncœ asœmœ, Yisu ɔ ga pa kaga mbœrœ kœza avwala, yé œ donga Ndjaba butshɔ 'owara. <sup>13</sup> Lɔkɔ á osho kɔrɔ, tshe e ayambarœ nœ ye œ rɔtshelœ endje ndjokpa dœ bisha, yé á ta i'iri «aayi avwa» ga pa endje. <sup>14</sup> I'iri aayi avwanœ ndjokpa dœ bisha dœke: Shimu á Yisu za ndje i'iri Petro ga pa ye œdœ ayancœ dœ Andere, Jake œdœ Yowane, Filipino œdœ Bartelemi, <sup>15</sup> Matie œdœ Toma, Jake gbolo nœ Alefe œdœ Shimu á tshe sœ ndje lima ugurutœ azu á endje sœ kœpara adœke ogo nœ œne gbɔ lipanda, <sup>16</sup> Yudasi, gbolo nœ Jake œdœ Yudasi Isikariote\* á tshe ka lima Yisu.

*Azu ndjoro na ga ndœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 4.24-25; Mar 3.7-11)*

<sup>17</sup> Yisu to dœ endje 6a pa kaga, yé œ jercœ œ ka ga tœ osho á sœ kpa. Dá asœmœ, ayambarœ nœ ye œdœ azu ndjoro: Azu tshelœ ogo Yuda kɔ, azu tshalakpi Yerusaleme, azu tshalakpi Tire œdœ pe Sidona sœ lima kpœtœmœ. <sup>18</sup> Endje na lima kœdji Yisu œdœ kœpara awa kœshe lœ kɔba nœ endje. Endjeneke á endje sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri, she lima ye. <sup>19</sup> Uzu kɔ sœ lima kœpara awa kœgoro she mbœrœ gbɔgbɔ sœ lima kœwuta lœ ye, yé á sœ kœshe azu kɔ.

---

\* **6.16** 6.16 Yudasi Isikariote: Œ yindœ kœpa adœke uzu tshelœ ongbo Kiriote

*Kæyisææroe tœ upu nœ ayi yanga œdœ ayi oyo  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.1-12)*

<sup>20</sup> Yisu tondœ ayambarœ nœ ye œ pa adœke:  
«Yanga nœ 'e á 'e dœ aayi oyo,  
gbambanœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba sœ  
mbœæœ 'e!

<sup>21</sup> Yanga nœ 'e á 'e sœ dœ ogo ngœngœnœ asœke,  
gbambanœ nene, 'e gbœ kœzœæœ ndjoro!  
Yanga nœ 'e á 'e sœ tœ iki ngœngœnœ asœke,  
gbambanœ nene, 'e mœtœ 'e zœ!

<sup>22</sup> «Edœ azu kœyiangba 'e, á kœgœrœ 'e, á kœgu 'e  
yé á sœ kœpa tœ ekperœ nœ 'e mbœæœ a 'e yindœ  
Gbolo nœ uzu, 'e sœ dœ yanga. <sup>23</sup> Lœkœ á œæœ nœ  
asœmœ kœmbœæœtœ endje, 'e sœ dœ yanga œ i ga  
lafo dœ yanga mbœæœ egerœ œæœ sœ kœkate 'e 6a  
lafo. Ataa dá aata endje sœ kœmbœæœ lima œæœ  
kanga fœ aayi kœgbara o'o.

<sup>24</sup> Kashe oyo nœ 'e dœ aayi kœgbœæœ,  
gbambanœ nene, 'e gbœ œæœ tshangba œnœ 'e ye!

<sup>25</sup> Oyo nœ 'e á 'e sœ dœ œæœ ndjoro ngœngœnœ  
asœke,

gbambanœ nene, ogo œ mi 'e zœ!

Oyo nœ 'e á 'e sœ kœmœtœ 'e ngœngœnœ asœke,  
gbambanœ nene, 'e sœ lœ oyo, yé 'e ki bala zœ!

<sup>26</sup> Oyo nœ 'e œdœ azu kœsœ kœpatœ œtshœœ nœ  
'e, gbambanœ nene, œtœnœ kœdœ mara á aata  
endje mbœæœ lima ga tœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ  
wala!»

*Yisu yisœ œæœ pa kœyindœsho ga ndœ ayingba  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.39-47)*

<sup>27</sup> «Kashe mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e á 'e sœ kœdji mœ  
asœke, adœke: 'E yindœ ayingba 'e œ mbœæœ  
œtshœœ fœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœyiangba 'e.

28 'E ki fœ Ndjaba tshe to kane ye ga pa endjeneke á endje sœ koedarandœ 'e, yé œ za avwala fœ she mbœrœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e. 29 Ædœ uzu kœda бага zœ, fa tshakalanœ fœ she dœ tshe da ndje. Ædœ uzu kœza yœgbœdœ lœba nœ zœ, katœ lœba okoro nœ zœ ti fœ she tshe za ndje. 30 To œrœ fœ uzu neke kœ á tshe esho ndœ œrœ tœ zœ. Yé œdœ uzu kœza œrœ nœ zœ, yuyu she adœke tshe gi fœ bœ nene. 31 'E mbœrœ fœ anga 'e adja bœta œeneke á 'e yindœ nœ adœke endje mbœrœ fœ 'e.

32 «Ædœ 'e kœyi kolœ ndœ endjeneke á endje yindœ 'e, œrœ tshangbanœ á 'e gbœ kœdœ gadœ? Awa bale ndje, aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ yiyi ndje ndœ endjeneke á endje lœ kœyindœ endje! 33 Yé œdœ 'e kœsœ kolœ kœmbœrœ œtshœrœ fœ endjeneke á endje mbœrœ œtshœrœ fœ 'e, œrœ tshangbanœ á 'e gbœ kœdœ gadœ? Aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ sœ ndje kœmbœrœ atamœ. 34 Ædœ 'e kœsœ kœdaka kudœ kolœ fœ endjeneke á 'e sœ kœgbe kœgbœ anga œrœ ba ndœ endje, œrœ tshangbanœ á 'e gbœ kœdœ gadœ? Ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ sœ ndje kœdaka kudœ fœ ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ yeka á endje gi tshangbanœ awa bale fœ endje. 35 Kashe 'e yindœ azu neke á endje yiangba 'e, œ mbœrœ œtshœrœ fœ endje. Ædœ 'e kœdaka œrœ tœ kudœ fœ endje, 'e sœsœ dœ gbetshelœ adœke endje gi fœ 'e nene. Dœ tœnœ ataa, 'e gbœ œrœ tshangbanœ dœ egerœnœ, yé 'e te agbolo nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kœ. Gbambanœ nene, mbœrœ tshe sœ kœmbœrœ ndje œtshœrœ fœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ she, œdœ pe fœ aayi katshalœsu. 36 'E sœ dœ œtshœ lœsu ga tœ azu bœta



á Aba 'e sœ dœ tœncœ.»

*'E wawa o'o ga pa azu nene  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 7.1-5)*

<sup>37</sup> «'E wawa o'o ga pa uzu bale nene, yeka á Ndjaba kœwa ndje bala o'o ga pa 'e nene. 'E wawa agbɔ ngbanga ga pa anga 'e nene, yeka á Ndjaba kœwawa ndje agbɔ ngbanga bala ga pa 'e nene. 'E wu oyo anga 'e yeka á Ndjaba kœwu ndje bala oyo 'e. <sup>38</sup>'E to œrcœ fœ anga 'e, yeka á Ndjaba kœto ndje œrcœ fœ 'e: Gbambanœ nene, tshe to œrcœ ga lœ ngbade lœba nœ 'e ndjoro, tshe nduru yé œ yeme œtœncœ adœke œ su kperœ. Ndjaba œ to œrcœ fœ 'e kolœ lindœ œneke á 'e sœ kœto tœncœ fœ anga 'e.»

<sup>39</sup> Yisu kpa pa dœ ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «'E wu anga ayibula kœyisœ awa fœ yanganœ dœ ayibula ye a? (Edœ tshe kœto she ataa, endje yo kɔ bibisha ga lœ kudu nene a? <sup>40</sup> Yambarœ roropa ayi kœyisœrcœ fœ she nene. Kashe yambarœ kɔ á tshe wusœ œrcœ dœ ɔtshœncœ, tshe wuta ndje ɔata ayi kœyisœrcœ nœ ye. <sup>41</sup> Mbœrcœ gade á ɔœ sœ kœtondœ oforo ebe á sœ lœ ala aya zœ, yé á gbegbe ndœ maɔaya á sœ lœ ala zœ nene a? <sup>42</sup> Bœ sœ kœpa fœ aya zœ adœke: “Aya mœ, kaka mœ tshakavwa oforo ebe á sœ lœ ala zœ”, œɔœ á ɔœ sœsœ kœwu maɔaya á sœ lœ ala zœ nene, ɔœ pa má ata kotoo? Wulapatshɔ, tshakavwa maɔaya á sœ lœ ala zœ utshunœ œ wu osho ngbi, yeka á kœtshakavwa oforo ebe á sœ lœ ala aya zœ.»

*Kœwusœ ɔyɔ mbœrcœ elenœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.33-35; 7.16-20)*

<sup>43</sup> «ɔtshɔ ɔyɔ zuzu ekpe leyɔ nene, yeka á dœ ɔyɔ á sœ dœ kɔɔa kœzu ɔtshɔ leyɔ nene. <sup>44</sup> Endje wusœ

ɔyɔ dœ ɔyɔ mangba elence. Endje kəkɔ ele fige ɓa tœ batima nene. Endje kəkɔ ndje lekpa ɓa lœ nduku akpala nene. <sup>45</sup> Ɔtshɔ uzu sœ kœma ɔtshɔrœ á sœ ɓa lœsu ye, yé ekpe uzu sœ kœma ekperœ á sœ ndje ɓa lœsu ye. Gbambanœ nene, o'o kɔ á wuta lœ ama uzu, œ to ɓa lœsu ye á su kperœ dœ tœncœ.»

### *Anda bisha*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 7.24-27)*

<sup>46</sup> «Mbœrœ gaɗe á 'e sœ kœ'e mœ adœke: “Gbozu, Gbozu”, yé á soesœ kœmbœrœ neke á mœ sœ kœpa tœncœ fœ 'e nene a? <sup>47</sup> Uzu kɔ á tshe na ga ndœ mœ, á tshe dji o'o ama mœ yé á za ga tœ akwa, tshe li dœ ɗe? Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: <sup>48</sup> Tshe li dœ uzu á tshe mɔ anda: Tshe dji kudu kiti anda ngbii œ gbɔ badja, yeka á ko briki ga lœ œporonœ. Lɔkɔ á ungu su, œ tara kpɔɔ ga tœ ada andanœ, kashe andanœ kakavwa lima nene, mbœrœ endje mɔ lima kiti andanœ ngbiri. <sup>49</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe dji o'o ama mœ yé á zaza ga tœ akwa nene, tshe sœ ɓata uzu á tshe djidji kudu kiti anda nœ ye á wuta ga pa badja nene, á mɔ ga pa ɔshɔ gbambanœ. Lɔkɔ á ungu su ga tœ ada andanœ, œ kavwa yé tshelœncœ ndjɔ djigi ye.»

## 7

### *Yisu she kanga nœ gbozu tshapa aturugu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 8.5-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu pa o'o nœ ye kɔ fœ azu á endje sœ lima kœdji she, tshe na ga lœ Kaparnawumu.  
<sup>2</sup> Anga gbozu tshapa aturugu tshelœ Roma sœ lima dœ anga kanga nœ ye bale á tshe yindœ ye tɔpanœ kpuru. Kanganœ ascœmœ sœ lima

dœ kofa, ndoo dœ kuzu. <sup>3</sup> Lɔkɔ á gbozu tshapa aturugunœ dji upu nœ Yisu, tshe vwa anga agbɔ agbozu Ikrizia adœke endje na œ ki fœ she dœ tshe na œ she kanga nœ œne. <sup>4</sup> Endje wuta ɓa ndœ Yisu, yé œ ki fœ she kpœpanœ kpœpanœ adœke: «Uzunœ á tshe vwa 'a kœdœ ɔtshɔ uzu, œ li adœke ɓœ mbœrœ œrœ á tshe pa toenœ, fœ she. <sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tshe yindœ ogo nœ azœ yé œshe dá mɔ Sinagoga fœ azœ.» <sup>6</sup> Yé Yisu gu tœ awanœ bale dœ endje. Lɔkɔ á tshe wuta lima ndoo dœ anda, gbozu tshapa aturugu vwa anganœ mbœrœ kœpa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, wuwu oyo tœ zœ nene, mbœrœ mœ sœsœ ndjii adœke ɓœ kœli ga lœ anda nœ mœ nene. <sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ toenœ ndje ataa á mœ wa adœke, mœ na dœ tœ mœ œerrr ga ndœ zœ nene; kashe pa kolœ o'o bale dœ kanga nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa, she. <sup>8</sup> Œmœ ndje, mœ sœ dœ agbozu tshapa mœ á mœ sœ kœdji endje, yé dœ aturugu á endje sœ tshakudu mœ. Œdœ mœ kœpa fœ anga bale adœke: “Na”, ngbewo tshe na da ye. Œdœ mœ kpa kœpa ndje fœ anga adœke: “Na ga mœ”, ngbewo tshe na ye. Yé œdœ mœ kœpa ndje fœ kanga nœ mœ adœke: “Mbœrœ œrœnœ asœ”, ngbewo tshe mbœrœ ye.»

<sup>9</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu dji o'onœ asœmœ, tshe sœ dœ yanga ga ndœ ye. Tshe fatœ ye ga ndœ ukpulu azu á endje sœ lima kœna manda ye, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, œdœ ndje ɓa ugurutœ azu Israyelœnœ gbaa, mœ gbɔgbɔ mara kœyindœrœ sœke nene.» <sup>10</sup> Lɔkɔ á azunœ á gbozu tshapa aturugu vwa endje, gu ɓa sœnda nœ gbozu tshapa aturugunœ ɓa zœ, endje gbɔ ayi akwanœ tshe sœ dœ ɔtshɔ ɔkɔ ye.

*Yisu she anga ogoro gbolo yakoshe lœ kuzu*

<sup>11</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu ro ga lœ anga ongbo bale á i'irinœ koedœ Nayine. Ayambarœ nœ ye œdœ pe ukpulu azu ndjoro sœ lima kœna tœ awanœ bale dœ she. <sup>12</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta lima ndoo tœ koeli ga lœ ongbonœ atake, endje gbœtœ endje dœ ukpulu azu ndjoro á endje sœ lima kœna ndœ koeshi kuzu: Œ dœ lima gbolo yakoshe tshebabale nœ anga yashe koya. Azu tshelœ ongbonœ ndjoro na lima tœ awa bale dœ yashenœ. <sup>13</sup> Lœkœ á Gbozu wu yashenœ ascœmœ, oyo ye ká she yé tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Kpa kiki nene.» <sup>14</sup> Yisu gitœ ye ga utshunœ œ goro ngbongbo kuzunœ. Azu á endje za lima ngbongbonœ ka, yé Yisu pa adœke: «Ogoro gbolo yakoshe, mœ pa fœ bœ, jo ye!» <sup>15</sup> Ngbewo kuzunœ sœ ga ati, œ tetœ koepa o'o. Yé Yisu za she fœ ayinœ.

<sup>16</sup> Awa li lima tœ azu para kœkœ, yé endje te lima tœ koedonga Ndjaba adœke: «Egerœ ayi koegbara o'o wuta ga lœ ugurutœ azœ!» Yé œ kpa pa ndje adœke: «Ndjaba na kœshe azu nœ ye!» <sup>17</sup> Yé o'o toé upu nœ œrcœnœ á Yisu mbœrcœ ascœmœ za tshelœ lœ ogo Yuda œdœ tshalakpi kœ á sœ indirinœ ndjengene.

*Yowane ayi kœza batisimu vwa azu 6a ndœ Yisu (Wu 6a tœ Mat 11.2-19)*

<sup>18</sup> Ayambarœ nœ Yowane pandœ akwa kœ á Yisu mbœrcœ ascœmœ fœ she. Tshe e anga endje bisha ugurutœ endje, <sup>19</sup> yé œ vwa endje fœ Gbozu Yisu kœyu she adœke: «Œbœ koedœ Masiya á tshe sœ kœna tœnœ a, too 'a kate anga angbi uzu?» <sup>20</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta 6a ndœ Yisu, endje pa fœ she adœke: «Yowane ayi kœza batisimu vwa 'a 6a ndœ

zœ mbœrœœ kœyu 6œ adœke: “Ɔ6œ kœdœ Masiya á tshe sœ kœna toœnœ a, too 'a kate anga angbi uzu?”» <sup>21</sup> Kolœ dœ lœndœnœ asœmœ, Yisu she azu ndjoro lœ kœba nœ endje, lœ kœndi nœ endje. Tshe gœrœ ekpe ishiri pa endje yé œ she ndje aayibula. <sup>22</sup> Manda nœ, tshe gi lima fœ azu á Yowane vwa endje adœke: «'E gu œ pandœ neke á 'e wu dœ ala 'e yé á dji dœ utu 'e, fœ she. 'E pandœ nœ adœke: “Aayibula tetœ kœwu osho, azu á ada endje tshu tetœ kœna ana, aayi boroma she, aayi bitu tetœ kœdji o'o, akuzu kwatœ endje ga lœ soro, yé endje pandœ Ɔtshœ O'o fœ aayi oyo. <sup>23</sup> Yanga nœ uzu á tshe kakatœ kœyindœrœ nœ ye ga ndœ mœ nene.”»

<sup>24</sup> Lœkœ á aayi avwa nœ Yowane gu lima da ye, Yisu tetœ kœpa tœ upu nœ Yowane fœ ukpulu azu asœmœ adœke: «Ɔrœ gadœ dá 'e na kœwu toœnœ 6a lœ kpagagasho a? 'E na kœwu mulu á yugu sœ kœmea toœnœ kpangi kpangi a? Ɔ œ nene. <sup>25</sup> Yé ata œrœ gadœ dá 'e na lima kœwu toœnœ a? 'E na kœwu uzu á tshe verœ œtshœ lœba a? Ɔ œ nene. Gbambœnœ nene, azu á endje sœ kœverœ œtshœ lœba, yé á sœ dœ œrœ waa, endje sœ 6a lœ anda nœ agbozugo. <sup>26</sup> Ata 'e na lima ndœ kœwu gadœ? 'E na kœwu anga ayi kœgbara o'o a? Ɔ, kashe mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke tshe rosœ ayi kœgbara o'o ye. <sup>27</sup> Gbambœnœ nene, Yowane kœdœ uzu á endje pa o'o tœ upu nœ ye 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

“Mœ vwa ayi avwa nœ mœ utshu zœ mbœrœœ kœguma ala awa zœ.”»

<sup>28</sup> Yé Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke lœ ugurutœ azu tshapashœ asœ kœ,

uzu bale á tshe ropa Yowane gugu nene. Kashe aya uzu 6a l6e ogo Gbozu n6e Ndjaba ropa ye ye.» <sup>29</sup> «Azu para k6k6 d6e pe aayi k6eko ngendja lapo á endje dji o'o m6 má Yowane pa, wus6e n6e ad6eke Ndjaba s6e ndjii y6e 6e gb6 lima batisimu n6e Yowane. <sup>30</sup> Kashe Afarisayi 6ed6e aayi k6eyis6e awa akwa vwarat6e endje k6eyind6e 6er6e á Ndjaba yind6e k6emb6er6e f6e endje, y6e 6e tshapu k6egb6 batisimu n6e Yowane ye.»

<sup>31</sup> Yisu kpa pa ad6eke: «M6e li mara azu n6e as6e d6e azu 6e? Endje li d6e azu 6e? <sup>32</sup> Endje liili d6e agbolo á endje s6e 6a ushu, y6e á s6e k6e'et6e endje l6e t6e endje ad6eke: “A 'uru ngbake f6e 'e, kashe 'e vivi ipi nene! 'A 6i itshi kuzu f6e 'e, kashe 'e kiki nene!” <sup>33</sup> Gbamban6e nene, Yowane ayi k6eza batisimu na, 6e vwarat6e ye t6e k6ezi mapa 6ed6e k6endjo ipi, 'e pa ad6eke: “Tshe s6e d6e ekpe ishiri pa ye!” <sup>34</sup> Gbolo n6e uzu na 6e s6e k6ezi mapa d6e k6endjo ipi, 'e pa ad6eke: “E wu uzun6e as6e, tshe gbe kol6e d6e k6ezir6e 6ed6e k6endjor6e, y6e angan6e k6ed6e aayi k6eko ngendja lapo 6ed6e pe azu k6emb6er6e ekper6e.” <sup>35</sup> Kashe k6ewus6et6e n6e Ndjaba mat6e ye ndjii l6e awa n6e azu k6e á endje yind6e n6e.»

*Yisu 6a s6enda n6e anga Farisayi bale á i'iri ye k6ed6e Shimu*

<sup>36</sup> Anga Farisayi bale vwa osho f6e Yisu ad6eke tshe na k6ezi 6er6e 6a nd6e 6ene. Yisu li ga s6enda n6e Farisayin6e as6em6e, y6e 6e s6e ga indiri ndaba k6ezir6e. <sup>37</sup> Kashe anga yashe bale á akwa tshel6e ye gaga nene s6e lima l6e ongbon6e as6em6e. L6k6 á tshe dji ad6eke Yisu s6e k6ezi 6er6e 6a nd6e Farisayi,

tshe za yombo kperœ dœ anga albatre yé œ na dœ tœnce. <sup>38</sup> Tshe ka djagamanda Yisu, œ gote ndoo dœ ada ye. Tshe sœ lima tœ iki, yé ngola ye sara œ gba lima tshapa ada Yisu. Tshe turu dœ sukumu ye, œ ndjoro tshapanœ dœ ama ye, yé manda nœ á su lima yombo kpœ kpœ ga panœ. <sup>39</sup> Lœkœ á Farisayinœ á tshe vwa osho ndœ Yisu ascœmœ wu atamœ, tshe pa ba lœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke: «Ædœ uzunœ asœ koedœ má adja ayi kœgbara o'o, tshe wu ma sœ nœ adœke yashenœ á tshe goro œne ascœmœ, œshe koedœ ayi kœembœrcœ ekperœ.»

<sup>40</sup> Yisu za o'o yé œ pa fœ Farisayinœ ascœmœ adœke: «Shimu, mœ sœ dœ anga o'o kœpa tœnce fœ bœ.» Shimu gi fœ she adœke: «Pa 'onœ zœ, Ayi kœeysœrcœ!» <sup>41</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa adœke: «Azu bisha sœ lima dœ kuda nœ anga uzu bale. Anga bale daka lima egerœ ngendja, yé anga yanganœ daka œnœ ye teasho\*.» <sup>42</sup> Bata á endje bibisha lili lima kœgi kudancœ nene, ayengœ kudancœ wu oyo endje yé œ katœncœ ye. Lœ ugurutœ endje bisha ascœmœ, uzu œ dá yindœ ayengœ ngendjanœ ascœmœ kœropa nœ a?» <sup>43</sup> Shimu gi fœ she adœke: «Mœ wu adœke uzu á kuda sœ lima dœ egerœncœ lœ kumu ye dá yindœ ye tœpanœ kpuru.» Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Bœ gi adja o'o.»

<sup>44</sup> Manda nœ, tshe fatœ ye ga ndœ yashenœ yé œ pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Bœ wu yashenœ asœ? Mœ li ba scœnda nœ zœ yé bœ susu ungu fœ mœ adœke mœ djutœ dœ ada mœ nene, kashe tshe djutœ ada mœ dœ ngola ye, yé œ turu dœ sukumu

---

\* **7.41** 7.41 Dœ o'o ama Greke endje sú lima adœke uzu tshatshunœ ko deniye kama mindu yé bisha uzunœ ko deniye zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa

ye. <sup>45</sup> Bœ nana œ uru tshelœ utu mœ nene, kashe tshe kakatœ koendjoro tshapa ada mœ tœ koeli mœ á mœ li gamœ asœ nene. <sup>46</sup> Bœ djadja tshapa kumu mœ dœ kada nene, kashe tshe su yombo kpɔɔ ga pa ada mœ. <sup>47</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ bœ adœke: Ndjaba djeroendœ ekperœ nœ ye para mbœrœ egerœ kœyindoesho á tshe ma. Kashe tsheneke á endje djeroendœ ekperœ nœ ye teasho, tshe ma ndje kœyindoesho teasho.» <sup>48</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ yashenœ adœke: «Mœ djeroendœ ekperœ nœ zœ para ye.» <sup>49</sup> Azu á endje sœ indiri ndaba kœzirœ bale dœ she, te lima tœ kœyutœ endje lœ tœ endje dœ tœ endje adœke: «Uzunœ asœ koedœ ma œnœ ye de yeka á li ndœ koedjeroendœ ekperœ nœ azu a?» <sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu kœpa fœ yashenœ adœke: «Kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she bœ ye. Gu dœ kœsœ gee.»

## 8

### *Ayashe á endje te mangba Yisu*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu na lima djelœ ongbo œdœ dje lakpi mbœrœ kœyisœ Ɔtshɔ O'o tœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba. Ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha na lima awa bale dœ she, <sup>2</sup> œdœ ndje ayashe á tshe gɔɔ ekpe ishiri pa endje, dœ anga endje á tshe she endje lœ kɔba: Mareya á endje e she uzu Magadala á Yisu gɔɔ ekpe ishiri mindu dœ bisha (7) pa ye, <sup>3</sup> dœ Jane, awo Suza á tshe dœ egerœ uzu tshelœ buro nœ Erode, dœ Suzana œdœ pe anga endje ndjoro á endje sœ lima kœto œrœ nœ endje fœ she dœ ayambarœ nœ ye.



*Ndœma toro nœ ayi kœlu ngwarœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.1-9; Mar 4.1-9)*

<sup>4</sup> Azu ndjoro to lima djelœ ongbo dœ ongbo œ na kœngbœtœ endje dœ Yisu. Yé tshe pa dœ ndœma toro adœke: <sup>5</sup> «Anga uzu na lima ndœ kœlu ngwarœ ga lœ kindi nœ ye. Lœkœ á tshe sœ lima kœlu ngwarœncœ rotœncœ, anga indjinœ yo ga indiri ama awa, azu na panœ yé ayanu de ye. <sup>6</sup> Anga indjinœ yo ga lœ oporo badja. Œ ko ye, kashe œ œɔ lima mbœrcœ eshencœ gbœgbœ lima ungu lœ œshœ nene. <sup>7</sup> Angancœ yo ga lœ ishi. Œ gerœ lima dœ tœncœ awa bale yé œ vwele œtshœ ngwarœncœ, awa adœke œ gerœ gugu nene. <sup>8</sup> Kashe angancœ yo ga lœ œtshœ œshœ. Œ gerœ yé œ le kpo'oro kpo'oro. Kumuncœ bale dœ bale sœ lima dœ indjinœ kama bale (100) tœncœ.» Yé Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ utu nœ kœdji o'o, tshe dji!»

*Mbœrcœ gade á Yisu sœ kœyisœ œrcœ dœ ndœma toro a?*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.10-13; Mar 4.10-12)*

<sup>9</sup> Ayambarœ nœ ye yu she lima tœ ádá ndœma toronœ asœmœ. <sup>10</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrcœ 'e, 'e wusœ ádá o'o nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba á zatœ endje yiwa tœncœ ye; kashe mbœrcœ anga endje, endje dji kolœncœ bœta ndœma toro. Ataa, “endje li kœetondœ œrcœ, kashe endje wu nene; endje li kœedji o'o, kashe endje dji tshelœ katanœ nene.”»

*Yisu pandœ ádá ndœma toro nœ ayi kœlu ngwarœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.18-23; Mar 4.13-20)*

11 Yisu mindœ nœ fœ endje adœke: «'E dji ádá ndœma toronœ ascœmœ: Ngwarœnœ ascœmœ, kœdœ o'o ama Ndjaba. 12 Anga azu lœ бата ama awa á indji ngwarœ te ga tœnœ. Endje kœdji O'o ama Ndjaba, Djaboro na œ kakara tœ lœsu endje kparawa adœke endje scœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ nene yé á Ndjaba kœsheshe ndje endje nene. 13 Anga endje scœ бата œshœ badja. Endje dji o'o dœ œtshœnœ yé œ yindœ nœ dœ yanga, kashe eshœnœ lili œshœ nene. Endje yindœ nœ kolœ kwatake œndœ nœ œ di nene, yé lœkœ á endje kœli ga lœ œgbœ o'o, endje ka ngbiri lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje nene. 14 Indji ngwarœ neke á yo ga ugurutœ œyœ ishi scœ kœma endjeneke á endje scœ kœdji o'o tœ œtshœnœ, kashe gbetshelœ, ogo kœgbœ œrœ ndjoro œdœ pe yanga á scœ kœfara azu lœ soro ndi tshelœ o'o ama Ndjaba kœ tœ endje ye, awa adœke leyœnœ gbœ, gugu nene. 15 Anga endje scœ бата indji ngwarœ á yo ga lœ œtshœ œshœ. Endje scœ kœdji o'o, œ scœ kœgbœndœ nœ ga lœsu endje dœ œtshœnœ. Endje shi gbœ lœ nœ yé œ scœ kœzu œtshœ leyœ.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ miinda  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 4.21-25)*

16 Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu tata owo ga tœ miinda mbœrœ kœza lœsú tshu ga pa nœ too mbœrœ kœza ba tshakudu kelekpa nene. Kashe endje za gbara ba pa anga œrœ ba lafo mbœrœ adœke azu kœ á endje li ga scœnda, kœmesho ngbœ tœ ishirinœ. 17 Gbambœnœ nene, œrœ kœ á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ, œ matœ endje ga shu yé ugu-rutœ œrœ kœ á scœ kœmbœrœtœ endje lœ ubunœ, endje wuscœ nœ yé œ ma ga shu ngbœ. 18 'E scœ dœ

gbɔdjela tɔe mara á 'e sɔe kɔedji dɔe o'o. Gbambanɔe nene, uzu á tshe sɔe dɔe ɔerɔe ndjoro, endje to anganɔe ga panɔe fɔe she. Kashe tsheneke á tshe gugu dɔe ɔerɔe nene, endje gbɔtɔe ɔeneke teasho á tshe sɔe kɔeza gbetshelɔe nɔe ye ga panɔe asɔemɔe tɔe ye yé.»

*Ayi Yisu dɔe aayanɔe*

*(Wu 6a tɔe Mat 12.46-50; Mar 3.31-35)*

<sup>19</sup> Ayi Yisu dɔe aayanɔe na lima manda ye, kashe awa adɔeke endje wuta 6a zɔe gugu lima nene mangba ukpu azu. <sup>20</sup> Endje pandɔe nɔe fɔe she adɔeke: «Ayi zɔe dɔe pe aaya zɔe ka 6a shu; endje gbe kɔewu 6ɔe.» <sup>21</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fɔe azu kɔkɔ adɔeke: «Ayi mɔe dɔe pe aaya mɔe kɔedɔe endjeneke á endje sɔe kɔedji o'o ama Ndjaba, yé á sɔe kɔeza tɔenɔe ga tɔe akwa.»

*Yisu rá yugu*

*(Wu 6a tɔe Mat 8.18,23-27; Mar 4.35-41)*

<sup>22</sup> Anga ɔlɔ bale, Yisu ɔ ga lɔe agba dɔe ayambarɔe nɔe ye. Tshe pa fɔe endje adɔeke: «A zu ga atshi egerɔe ungu adanga.» Yé endje tetɔe kɔezu tɔenɔe. <sup>23</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje sɔe lima kɔezu ungunɔe, Yisu lo ye. Trale, ndavuru yugu za gu tɔenɔe kpikpikpi ga pa ungu. Ungu tu lima ga lɔe agba ɔe ɔ dɔe tɔenɔe tshé tshé, yé agbanɔe yindɔe kɔenduru dɔe endje. <sup>24</sup> Ayambarɔe gitɔe endje ndoo dɔe Yisu ɔe jo she lɔe olonɔe, yé á pa fɔe she adɔeke: «Gbozu, Gbozu, a tshu ke a!» Yisu jo lɔe olo ɔe ra yugu ɔedɔe pe loko á sɔe kɔeyakpa ungunɔe asɔemɔe, yé yugu ka, osho yi tá. <sup>25</sup> Yisu yu ayambarɔe nɔe ye adɔeke: «Kɔeyindɔerɔe nɔe 'e sɔe kɔɔeta a?» Kashe awa li lima tɔe endje kpa kpa kpa, uvuru endje i gara yé endje tetɔe

køeyutøe endje læ ugurutøe endje adøeke: «Uzunøe asøeke kœdøe ðe? Tshe sœ kœpa o'o fœ yugu dœ ungu, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœtøe endje lindœ nœ!»

*Yisu she uzu á ekpe ishiri sœ pa ye  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.28-34; Mar 5.1-20)*

<sup>26</sup> Endje zu ga atshi œ wuta ga læ ogo nœ Agere-saye á za tshatshu ye tœtœnœ dœ Galilayi. <sup>27</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu jerœ læ agbanœ ga tœ œshœ, anga uzu tshelœ ongbonœ bale to 6a zœ, œ na para tshatshu ye. Uzunœ asœmœ sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye. Tshe veverœ læba œ lolo lima 6a sœnda nene œendœnœ ði ye. Kashe tshe lo lima kolœ 6a pa udu. <sup>28</sup> Lœkœ á tshe wu Yisu, tshe ve rawa œ te ga tœ ada ye, yé œ ki dœ œgbœ fœ she adøeke: «Yisu, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kœ, 6œ yindœ kœmbœrœ œrœ gadœ tœ mœ a? Mœ ki fœ 6œ, gágága kumu mœ nene!» <sup>29</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Yisu pa lima fœ ekpe ishiri adøeke tshe gitœ ye pa ye. Ekpe ishirinœ sœ lima kœndanga she kpœpanœ kpœpanœ, endje sœ lima kœi kane ye dœ ada ye dœ djingiri, kashe tshe sœ lima kœsœ tshelœ nœ, yé ekpe ishirinœ sœ lima kœza she natœnœ ga læ kpagasho.

<sup>30</sup> Yisu yu she adøeke: «f'iri zœ kœdœ ðe?» Tshe gi fœ she adøeke: «f'iri mœ kœdœ ndjoro.» Gbambanœ nene, aekpe ishiri ndjoro dá sœ lima pa ye. <sup>31</sup> Yé aekpe ishirinœ asœmœ sœ lima kœditshelœma endje fœ Yisu adøeke tshe koko œne va ga læ kudu owo nene.

<sup>32</sup> Dá asœmœ, egerœ ukpulu akœso sœ lima kœzi œrœ 6a pa kaga. Aekpe ishiri asœmœ ði lima tshelœma endje adøeke Yisu za awa fœ œne dœ œne na œ li ga læ akœso. Dœ tœnœ ataa, Yisu za awa fœ

endje. <sup>33</sup> Aekpe ishiriñe wuta lœ uzu ascœmœ, œ kpa yé œ li gœrrr ga lœ akœso. Akœso scœmœ ndjoro to 6a pa kaga 'uru 'uru 'uru dœ œrœ tra tœnœ œerrr ga la egerœ ungu adanga, yé œ nduru kœkœ ye.

<sup>34</sup> Lœkœ á aayi kœgbœndœ akœsonœ wu œerœ á mbœerœtœ endje ataa, endje kpagu kœmindœ nœ fœ azu 6a lœ ongbo, œdœ ndje fœ anga endje á endje scœ lœ kindi. <sup>35</sup> Azu wuta lima mbœerœ kœwu œerœ á mbœerœtœ endje ascœmœ. Endje na ndoo dœ Yisu yé œ gbœ lima uzunœ á aekpe ishiri gitœ endje pa ye ascœmœ, tshe verœ lœba ga tœ ye, yé œ scœ dœ œkœ ye dœ œtshœnœ 6a tœ ada Yisu. Awa li lima tœ endje ye. <sup>36</sup> Endjeneke á endje wu lima œerœ á mbœerœtœ endje kœ ascœmœ, endje mindœ mara á uzunœ á ekpe ishiri scœ lima pa ye, she dœ tœnœ. <sup>37</sup> Yé azu kœ lœ ogo Geresaye pa fœ Yisu adœke tshe gitœ ye lœ ogo nœ œne ye. Gbambœnœ nene, endje scœ lima dœ awa waa ye. Yé Yisu œ ga lœ agba œ gu da ye. <sup>38</sup> Uzu á aekpe ishiri wuta lœ ye ascœmœ, yu Yisu adœke œne na dœ she awa bale. Kashe tshe vwaratœ ye, yé œ pa fœ she adœke: <sup>39</sup> «Gu ga scœnda nœ zœ yé œ mindœ œeneke kœ á Ndjaba mbœerœ fœ 6œ.» Tshe gu yé œ tetœ kœmindœ œerœ á Yisu mbœerœ fœ she djelœ ongbo kœ.

*Yisu she yawuru nœ Jaeruse dœ pe anga yashe  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.18-26; Mar 5.21-43)*

<sup>40</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu kwatœ ye lima ga tœ makaga egerœ ungu adanganœ, azu ndjoro na para tshatshu ye mbœerœ endje para kœkœ scœ lima kœkate she. <sup>41</sup> Anga uzu á i'iri ye kœdœ Jaeruse, œshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa Sinagoga. Tshe na lima œ

gote ga tshu Yisu, yé œ kî fœ she adœeke tshe na 6a ndœ œene. <sup>42</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ lima dœ yawuru nœ ye tshebabale á tshe sœ lima dœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha. Yawurunœ sœ lima ndoo dœ kuzu.

Lœkœ á Yisu sœ lima kœna ga zœ, azu ndjoro sœ lima kœpoporo she. <sup>43</sup> Anga yashe bale á tshe mbœerœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha dœ kœ6a indji, sœ lima kpœtoemœ. Tshe ndi ngendja nœ ye kœ á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ dje ndœ amonganga, kashe uzu bale á tshe li lima kœshe she gugu nene. <sup>44</sup> Tshe gitœ ye ndoo 6a ngba Yisu yé œ goro ama lœba ye. Pe kpœtoœ œsœnœ, indji katœ kœi tœ ye yé. <sup>45</sup> Yisu yu adœeke: «Uzu dœ dá turutœ mœ a?» Azu kœ vusœ nœ, yé Petro pa adœeke: «Gbozu, azu ndjoro kpa dji 6œ, yé œ sœ kœeturutœ zœ tœ osho kœ.» <sup>46</sup> Kashe Yisu pa adœeke: «Anga uzu turutœ mœ, mbœerœ mœ wu adœeke anga gbœgbœ wuta lœ œkœ mœ.» <sup>47</sup> Yashe kœbanœ wusœ nœ adœeke Yisu wusœ œene ye. Tshe na dœ kœegugu tœnœ œ te ga tshu Yisu, yé œ pandœ ádá á tshe turutœ ye dœ mara á tshe she ngbewo lœ kœ6a nœ ye, 6a utshu azu kœ. <sup>48</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœeke: «Yawuru nœ mœ, kœyindœerœ nœ zœ she 6œ ye. Gu dœ kœsœ gee.»

<sup>49</sup> Yisu sœpe damba kœpa o'o lœ ama ye ataa, anga ayi avwa to 6a sœnda nœ gbozu tshapa Sina-goga yé œ pa fœ she adœeke: «Yawuru nœ zœ tshu ye. Ndandanga ayi kœyisœerœ nene.» <sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu dji o'onœ asœmœ yé œ pa fœ Jaeruse adœeke: «Awa zaza 6œ nene, sœ kolœ dœ kœyindœerœ, yé tshe she ye.» <sup>51</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu wuta 6a sœnda 6a zœ, tshe zaza lima awa kœeli ga sœnda dœ she fœ uzu bale nene, kashe kolœ Petro, Yowane, Jake œdœ

pe aba gbolo dœ ayi gbolonœ ascœmœ dá tshe za awa fœ endje. <sup>52</sup> Azu kɔ sœ lima kœki tœnœ yé œ sœ kœditshelœma endje. Yisu pa adœke: «'E kiki nene. Tshe tshutshu nene, kashe tshe sœ tœ olo.» <sup>53</sup> Endje sœ lima kœmɔ she mbœrœ endje wu lima sœ nœ adœke tshe tshu ye. <sup>54</sup> Andaa, Yisu tepa kane ye, yé œ pa dœ ɔgbɔ adœke: «Gbolo nœ mœ, áalafo!» <sup>55</sup> Ishiri ye kwa ga lœ nœ yé trale tshe kœalafo. Yisu pa fœ endje adœke endje to kœziroe fœ she. <sup>56</sup> Agbozu nœ ye sœ lima kœkitœ œsœnœ, kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœke endje papandœ œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje ascœmœ fœ uzu bale nene.

## 9

### *Yisu vwa ayambarœ ndjokpa dœ bisha (Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.1-9,11-14; Mar 6.6-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu ngbɔba andjokpa dœ bishanœ á to gbɔgbɔ œdœ kœlisœtœ fœ endje mbœrœ kœgɔrɔ dœ ekpe ishiri œdœ pe kœshe kɔɔa. <sup>2</sup> Tshe vwa endje kœyisœ upu nœ akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba œdœ pe kœshe aayi kɔɔa. <sup>3</sup> Yé tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E zaza œrœ bale potœ 'e lœ ananœ nene: Œdœ tshɔngbɔlɔ, œdœ ngbade, œdœ kœziroe, œdœ ngendja; uzu bale nana dœ lœba bisha nene. <sup>4</sup> Osho kɔ á endje kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e tœnœ, 'e lo kolœ lœ andanœ asœmœ œrrr ga tœ olo á 'e katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti. <sup>5</sup> Osho kɔ á azu kœvwaratœ endje tœ 'e tœnœ, 'e katœnœ ti, yé œ gɔrɔ trusha tshada 'e ga ati kpœtœmœ ndœ kœma fœ endje adœke endje mbœrœ ekperœ.» <sup>6</sup> Ayambarœ i tɔ tœ awa, œ na kœyisœ Ōtshɔ O'o dje lakpi bale dœ bale, œ sœ ndje kœshe aayi kɔɔa.

*Erode sœ dœ gbetshelœ tœ upu nœ Yisu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 14.1-2; Mar 6.14-16)*

<sup>7</sup> Erode, gbozugo tshapa ogo Galilayi, dji lima ndœ œeneke kœ á mbœerœtœ endje ascœmœ. Kashe tshe wuwu lima sœ œerœ á tshe mbœerœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, anga azu sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Yowane ayi kœza batisimu dá she lœ akuzu ascœmœ.» <sup>8</sup> Anga endje sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Eliya dá wuta ascœmœ.» Anga endje kpa sœ lima kœpa ndje adœke: «Anga ayi kœgbara o'o bale ugurutœ aayi kœgbara o'o liya utshunœ, dá she lœ akuzu ascœmœ.» <sup>9</sup> Kashe Erode pa ngbi adœke: «Mœ wa lima igi Yowane ayi kœza batisimu ye. Tsheneketa dá mœ kpa sœ kœdjindœ ye kœpa mara o'onœ ascœmœ kœ a?» Yé tshe tetœ kœpara awa adœke œene wu Yisu.

*Yisu to kœzirœ fœ azu kutu mindu (5.000)*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 14.13-21; Mar 6.30-44; Yow 6.1-14)*

<sup>10</sup> Ayi avwa gu ga ndœ Yisu œ pandœ œeneke kœ á endje mbœerœ fœ she. Yisu to endje, yé œ gitœ ye dœ endje ga indiri anga ongbo á i'irinœ kœdœ Betesayida. <sup>11</sup> Kashe azu ndjoro djindœ o'onœ, yé œ na manda ye. Yisu za osho kœsœ fœ endje, yé œ tetœ kœpa lima o'o fœ endje tœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba. Tshe she ndje lima aayi kœba á endje yindœ kœshe tœncœ.

<sup>12</sup> Dœ lœkœ á œlœ tetœ kœdi tœncœ, ayambarœ ndjokpa dœ bisha gitœ endje ndoo dœ she, œ pa fœ she adœke: «Za awa fœ ukpulu azunœ asœke, endje gu œ lo 6a lakpi œdœ 6a lœ kindi nœ endje yeka á kœgbœ osho kœelo tœncœ dœ pe kœzirœ. Gbambancœ nene, a sœ 6a ke 6a lœ kpagagasho.»



<sup>13</sup> Kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E to kœziroœ fœ endje dœ tœ 'e!» Yé ayambarœ gi fœ she adœke: «A sœ kolœ dœ mapa mindu œdœ ageatshalangu bisha gbambanœ. Bœ sœ ete kœyindœ nœ adœke 'a na dœ œ yœ kœziroœ fœ azunœ asœ kœ a?» <sup>14</sup> Ayambarœnœ papa ataa gbambanœ nene, ayakoshe sœ lima ga pa œrœ noœ kutu mindu (5.000). Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «'E pa fœ endje adœke endje sœ ga ati, azu zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa (50) lœ ukpulu azu bale dœ bale.»

<sup>15</sup> Endje mbœrœtœ endje lindœ nœ, yé œ guma adœke azunœ kœ sœ ga ati. <sup>16</sup> Yisu ko mapa mindu œdœ pe ageatshalangu bisha asœmœ, œ mesho ga lafo, yé œ tetœ kœza avwala pa nœ fœ Ndjaba. Tshe kurutsheloœnœ yé œ ko fœ ayambarœ adœke endje kurutsheloœnœ tœ ukpulu azunœ. <sup>17</sup> Azu para kœkœ zi lima, yé uvu ndje sú. Ayambarœnœ ngbœba lima udu kœziroœnœ á sœpe manda endje, ga lœ kingi ndjokpa dœ bisha.

*Petro pandœ nœ ngbi adœke Yisu kœdœ Masiya  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 16.13-19; Mar 8.27-29)*

<sup>18</sup> Dœ anga œlœ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœza avwala kuti ye, yé ayambarœ nœ ye na œ gbœ she. Tshe yu endje lima adœke: «Azu sœ kœpa má adœke œmœ kœdœ dœ?» <sup>19</sup> Endje gi adœke: «Azu sœ kœpa adœke œbœ kœdœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu; anga endje adœke bœ kœdœ Eliya; anga endje kpa sœ ndje kœpa adœke, œbœ kœdœ anga ayi kœgbara o'o bale ugurutœ aayi kœgbara o'o liya á she lœ akuzu asœmœ.» <sup>20</sup> Yisu yu endje adœke: «'E gbe má œnœ 'e adœke œmœ kœdœ dœ?» Petro gi fœ she adœke: «œbœ kœdœ Masiya á Ndjaba vwa she.»

*Yisu pandœ upu nœ kuzu œdœ pe kœshe nœ ye lœ akuzu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 16.20-28; Mar 8.30-9.1)*

<sup>21</sup> Yisu va tshelœ utu endje adœke endje pa-pandœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene. <sup>22</sup> Tshe kpa pa adœke: «Ɛ li adœke Gbolo nœ uzu wu oyo waa yekane. Agbozu Ikrizia, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ ndje aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œ vwaratœ endje tœ ye. Endje wo she, yé tshe she lœ akuzu manda olo votœ.»

<sup>23</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ azu kœ adœke: «Ɛdœ uzu kœyindœ kœna manda mœ, œ li adœke tshe vwaratœ undu ye dœ tœ ye, œ za kurushi nœ ye ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ yeka á kœna manda mœ. <sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ dœ ogo kœsœ dœ soro, tshe tshu; kashe tsheneke á tshe tshu mbœrœ mœ, œ sœ dœ soro. <sup>25</sup> Yé œ kœsœ adœke uzu gbœ œrœ kœ á sœ pa ɔshœ kashe á tshe kœgbœgbœ soro á ka nene, œrœ gadœ dá tshe gbœ manda kœgbœ œrœ tshapashœnœ a? <sup>26</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ uzu kœembœrœ tshula mœ œdœ pe ndje o'o nœ mœ, œmœ Gbolo nœ uzu, mœ mbœrœ ndje tshula ye lœkœ á mœ kwa bala tœ mœ lœ mokœ nœ mœ, dœ œnœ Aba œdœ œnœ ayerœ aandjelu. <sup>27</sup> Adja mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, lœ ugurutœ azu á endje sœ kpœke asœ, anga endje œ tshu utshu kœwu Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene.»

*Mokœ nœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 17.1-8; Mar 9.2-8)*

<sup>28</sup> Olo mindu dœ votœ manda kœpa o'onœ ascœmœ, Yisu za Petro, Yowane œdœ pe Jake potœ ye, yé œ ɔ dœ endje ga pa kaga mbœrœ kœza

avwala. <sup>29</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe sœ lima kœza avwala, tshatshu ye yapatœ ye, yé lœba ye kpa wuta dœ œmbincœ rurr. <sup>30</sup> Trale, azu bisha sœ lima kœpa tshama endje dœ she. Azuncœ ascœmœ kœdœ Amoyize dœ Eliya. <sup>31</sup> Endje wuta lima dœ mokɔ nœ Ndjaba, yé œ sœ lima kœpa o'o tœ mara á akwa nœ Yisu œ ka lœ awa nœ kuzu ye ɓa lœ Yerusaleme. <sup>32</sup> Petro œdœ anganœ á endje na tœ awanœ dœ endje lo lima kpakpakpa ye. Kashe lɔkɔ á endje jo lima, endje wu mokɔ nœ Yisu œdœ pe azu bisha á endje ka kpœtœ œsœncœ dœ she. <sup>33</sup> Dœ lɔndɔ á azuncœ ascœmœ kuru lima tshelœtœ endje dœ Yisu, Petro pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, œ sœ dœ œtshœncœ adœke a sœ kpœke. A mɔ gbanda votɔ: Anganœ bale mbœrcœ ɓœ, anganœ bale mbœrcœ Moyize, yé anganœ bale mbœrcœ Eliya.» Tshe wuwu lima sœ o'o á tshe sœ lima kœpa tœncœ nene.

<sup>34</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o atake, on-doro jerœ kpili ga pa endje. Kœwu adœke on-doronœ jerœ ga pa endje ataa, awa za ayambarœ. <sup>35</sup> Tshama kœpa o'o lœ on-doronœ adœke: «Tsheneke kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ, œshe dá mœ ke she. 'E dji she.» <sup>36</sup> Manda tshamanœ kœpa o'o, Yisu sœ lima pe kolœ kuti ye. Ayambarœ sœ lima kokoko, yé endje papandœ œneke á endje wu lima fœ uzu bale nene dœ lœkœncœ ascœmœ.

*Yisu gɔrɔ ekpe ishiri pa anga gbolo  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 17.14-18; Mar 9.14-27)*

<sup>37</sup> Olo manda nœ, endje to lima ɓa pa kaga œ sœ kœgu tœncœ, azu ndjoro na para tshatshu Yisu. <sup>38</sup> Yé anga uzu bale ɓa ugurutœ ukpulu azuncœ tetœ kœta rawa adœke: «Ayi kœeyisœrcœ, mœ ki

fœ 6œ adœke 6œ tondœ gbolo yakoshe nœ mœ kane, mbœrœ œshe kœdœ gbolo yakoshe nœ mœ tshebabale dœ mœ. <sup>39</sup> Ishiri sœ kœza she trale dœ kœta rawa kpala kpala. Ishirinœ sœ kœyaka she, tshe dœtœ ye ndœr ndœr ndœr, yé furutsha ama ye oma putu putu. Ishirinœ mbœrœ tœ ye le'ere le'ere yeka á gitœ ye pa ye, kashe katsha nene. <sup>40</sup> Mœ ki fœ ayambarœ nœ zœ adœke endje gœrœ she, kashe endje lili nene.» <sup>41</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «E'e dœ ækpe azu, 'e sœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ nene! Mœ kpa sœpe dœ 'e awa bale manda olo kotoo yeka á kœru lœsu mœ tœ otshœ 'e? Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ yakoshenœ adœke: Na dœ gbolo nœ zœ gamœ!»

<sup>42</sup> Lœndœ á gbolonœ na ndoo dœ Yisu, ekpe ishirinœ za she vesho ga tœ œshœ yé, tshe dœ tœ ye ndœr ndœr. Kashe Yisu nga dœ ishirinœ adœke tshe wuta, yé á tshe wuta lœ gbolonœ yeka á tshe gi she fœ abanœ. <sup>43</sup> Yé azu kœ katœ ama endje ti œœ tœ kœwu egerœ gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba.

*Yisu kpa pa bisha o'o tœ upu nœ kuzu ye  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 17.22-23; Mar 9.30-32)*

Bata á azu kœ sœ lima kœkitœ œsœ œeneke kœ á Yisu mbœrœ, tshe pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: <sup>44</sup> «'E dji œeneke á mœ yindœ kœpa tœnœ fœ 'e asœke dœ otshœnœ kane: Endje ka Gbolo nœ uzu ga tshakane azu.» <sup>45</sup> Kashe ayambarœ nœ ye djidji tshelœ kata ndœma toronœ asœmœ nene. Ádánœ mamatœ endje ngbi nene mbœrœ á endje kœdjidji tshelœ katánœ nene. Yé endje kpa awa kœyu Yisu tœ ádánœ ye.

*Ɖe dǎ dœ egerœ uzu lœ ugurutœ ayambarœ a?  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 18.1-5; Mar 9.33-37)*

<sup>46</sup> Ayambarœ te lima tœ kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o mbœrœ kœwusœ tsheneke á tshe dœ egerœ uzu lœ ugurutœ endje. <sup>47</sup> Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje kǎ, œ za anga aya gbolo ga indiri tœ ye, <sup>48</sup> yé á pa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu kǎ á tshe za osho kœsœ fœ gbolo asœke dœ i'iri mœ, dǎ tshe za osho kœsœ fœ mœ. Yé uzu á tshe za osho kœsœ fœ mœ, za ndje osho kœsœ fœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ. Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ teasho lœ ugurutœ 'e kǎ, œshe dǎ dœ egerœ uzu.»

*Uzu á tshe kœyiyiangba 'e nene, œshe kœdœ uzu  
nœ 'e  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 9.38-41)*

<sup>49</sup> Yowane pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Gbozu, 'a wu anga uzu bale, tshe sœ kœgǎrǎ ekpe ishiri dœ i'iri zœ, yé 'a para awa kœkǎ she mbœrœ tshe sœsœ awa bale dœ azœ nene.» <sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «'E kǎkǎ she nene, mbœrœ tsheneke á tshe kœyiyiangba 'e nene, œshe kœdœ uzu nœ 'e.»

*Anga azu Samariya tshapu kœza osho kœsœ fœ  
Yisu*

<sup>51</sup> Lǎkǎ á olo kœ'ǎ Yisu ga lafo ndo lima, tshe wu dœ ɔtshǎnœ adœke œne ro ga lœ Yerusaleme. <sup>52</sup> Tshe vwa aayi avwa utshu ye. Endje tetœ awa, œ na œ li ga lakpi Samariya mbœrœ kœguma osho kœsœ fœ she. <sup>53</sup> Kashe azu tshalakpinœ zaza osho kœsœ fœ she nene, mbœrœ tshe sœ kœna ga lœ Yerusaleme. <sup>54</sup> Kœwu ataa, ayambarœ nœ ye, Jake œdœ Yowane pa adœke: «Gbozu, 6œ yindœ nœ adœke 'a pa fœ yavuru 6a lafo, œ sǎ œ ko azunœ

ascemœ doé endje ju trulu ye a?» <sup>55</sup> Kashe Yisu fatœ ye ga ndœ endje, yé œ gbagbara endje. <sup>56</sup> Yé endje na ga loe anga angbi tshalakpi.

*O'o tœ upu nœ azu á endje yindœ kœna manda Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.19-22)*

<sup>57</sup> Lœkœ á endje sœ lima kœna tœ ala awa, anga uzu pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Mœ na manda zœ tœ osho kœ á 6œ na toenœ.» <sup>58</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Angbangewo sœ dœ ogoro endje yé ayanu sœ ndje dœ koma endje. Kashe Gbolo nœ uzu gugu dœ osho kœlo toenœ nene.»

<sup>59</sup> Tshe pa fœ anga uzunœ adœke: «Na manda mœ.» Uzunœ ascemœ gi fœ she adœke: «Za awa fœ mœ doé mœ na œ shi aba mœ utshunœ yekane.»

<sup>60</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Katœ akuzu doé endje shi akuzu nœ endje. Tœ 6œ nœ zœ, na kœmindœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>61</sup> Anga uzu kpa pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, mœ yindœ kœna mangba zœ, kashe za awa fœ mœ doé mœ na œ pu dœ azu tshelœ bingi nœ mœ utshunœ yekane.» <sup>62</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Uzu á tshe kœza ngapo mbœrœ kœdjo kindi yé á sœ kœmesho ga ngba ye, tshe lili kœembœrœ akwa mbœrœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene.»

## 10

*Yisu vwa ayambarœ zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha (72)*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.37-38; 10.7-16; Mar 6.8-11)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Gbozu ke anga ayambarœ zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha, yé œ vwa endje bisha bisha utshu ye dje loe ongbo œdœ pe dje lakpi á

tshe yindœ køna lœ nœ dœ tœ ye. <sup>2</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Leyo doro ndjoro ba lœ kindi, kashe ayi køko tœnœ ngbangba nene. Mboerœ tœnœ ataa, 'e ki fœ ayengō leyōnœ adœke tshe vwa anga aayi akwa mboerœ køko tœnœ. <sup>3</sup> 'E na zœ! Mœ sœ køvwa 'e b̄ata apata b̄a ugurutœ amuru. <sup>4</sup> Œdœ ngendja, œdœ ngbade, œdœ œrada, 'e zaza œrœ bale nene. 'E kaka tœ ala awa waa mboerœ køgo o'o dœ azu nene. <sup>5</sup> L̄kō á 'e køeli b̄a sœnda nœ uzu, 'e pa utshunœ adœke: “Kœsœ gee sœ sœndanœ asœke.” <sup>6</sup> Œdœ uzu nœ kœsœ gee kœsœ sœndanœ, kœsœ gee nœ 'e œ sœ pa ye. Á kœsœsœ atamœ nene, kœsœ geenœ œ kwa ga ndœ 'e. <sup>7</sup> 'E sœ b̄a sœndanœ asœmœ, 'e zi œrœ dœ œ ndjo œrœ á endje to fœ 'e. Gbambanœ nene, œ li adœke ayi akwa gb̄o œrœ tshangba akwa nœ ye. 'E lolo lœ anda bale dœ bale na tœnœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> «Œdœ 'e køwuta ga lœ ongbo yé á endje kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e tœnœ, 'e zi œneke á endje to fœ 'e. <sup>9</sup> 'E she aayi kōb̄a á endje sœ kpœtœmœ, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: “Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuta œerrr ga ndœ 'e ye.” <sup>10</sup> Kashe lœ ongbo á 'e køeli ga lœ nœ yé á endje kœzaza osho kœsœ fœ 'e nene, 'e wuta ga tœ ala awa dœ œ pa adœke: <sup>11</sup> “A ḡr̄o trusha tshelœ ongbo nœ 'e á t̄ope tshada 'a ga ati fœ 'e. Andaa 'e wusœ nœ adœke, Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuta ga ndœ 'e ye.” <sup>12</sup> Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke: Dœ l̄kō kœwa ngbanga pa azu, ngbanga nœ azu tshelœ ongbonœ asœmœ œ sœ dœ ōgb̄onœ kœropa œnœ azu Sodomō.»

*Ongbo á gugu dœ kœyindœrœ nene  
(Wu b̄a tœ Mat 11.20-24)*

13 «Oyo nœ 'e, azu tshalakpi Koraze! Oyo nœ 'e, azu tshalakpi Betesayida! Gbambanœ nene, œdœ afá á mœ mbœrœ 6a ndœ 'e kœmbœrœ má tœ endje 6a lakpi Tire œdœ 6a lakpi Sidona, azu tsha 6a zœ œ verœ má sake yé œ sœ ga lœ vorowo, mbœrœ kœma adœke œne fatshalœsu œne ye. 14 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, dœ olo kœwa ngbanga, endje wa o'o nœ azu Tire œdœ azu Sidona tœ œgbœnœ 6ata œnœ 'e nene. 15 Yé e'e dœ azu Karpawumu, 'e gbe adœke 'e 'o œerrr ga lafo zœ a? 'E jerœ bala œerrr 6a lœ ogo nœ akuzu.»

16 Yisu kpa pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Uzu á tshe dji o'o ama 'e; dá tshe dji ndje o'o ama mœ ye. Yé tsheneke á tshe kœyiyindœ o'o ama 'e nene, dá tshe yiyi ndje ndœ o'o ama mœ nene. Dœ tœnœ ataa tshe yiyi ndje ndœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ nene.»

### *Kœgu ayambarœ zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha*

17 Ayambarœ zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha gu lima dœ yanga, yé œ pa adœke: «Gbozu, aekpe ishiri mbœrœtœ endje lindœ o'o ama 'a dœ lœkœ á 'a pu o'o fœ endje dœ i'iri zœ.» 18 Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ wu lima Satana, tshe to 6a lafo, œ te ga ati 6ata kœyerœwa yavuru. 19 'E dji mœ kane! Mœ za awa fœ 'e adœke 'e zuru ayakoro œdœ akpalakongo dœ ada 'e, yé gbœgbœ 'e ropa œnœ yingba 'e. Ekperœ bale œ mbœrœtœ 'e nene. 20 Ataa atamœ gbaa, 'e sœsœ dœ yanga mbœrœ á aekpe ishiri mbœrœtœ endje lindœ o'o ama 'e nene, kashe 'e sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ á Ndjaba su i'iri 'e ga la buku nœ ye 6a lafo.»



*Yisu sœ dœ yanga*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 11.25-27; 13.16-17)*

<sup>21</sup> Pe kpœtœ œscœnœ, Ɔtshœ Ishiri za yanga fœ Yisu yé tshē pa adœke: «Aba, œbœ kœdœ Gbozu nœ tshalafœ œdœ tshapashœ! Mœ donga 6œ mbœrœ 6œ ma œneke á 6œ za yiwa tœnœ tœ azu á endje sœ dœ kœwusœtœ dœ pe azu á endje sœ dœ kœwusœrœ, yé á yisœ nœ fœ a'eara azu. Adjapu Aba, œbœ dá yindœ nœ adœke œ mbœrœtœ ye atamœ asœmœ. <sup>22</sup> Aba mœ katœ œrœ kœ fœ mœ. Uzu œ wusœ ádá Gbolo nene, kashe kolœ Aba dá wusœ nœ; uzu bale œ wusœ ádá Aba nene, kashe kolœ Gbolo dá wusœ nœ œdœ pe endjeneke á Gbolo yindœ kœyisœ ye fœ endje.»

<sup>23</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu fatœ ye ga ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye œ pa fœ endje dœ kuti endje adœke: «Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ kœwu œneke á 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ. <sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ pa ngbi fœ 'e adœke aayi kœgbara o'o œdœ agbozugo ndjoro gbe kœwu œneke á 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ, kashe endje wuwu nene. Endje gbe lima kœdji œneke á 'e dji, kashe endje djidji lima nene.»

*Kœyindœsho kœdœ awa soro á ka nene*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.34-40; Mar 12.28-31)*

<sup>25</sup> Anga ayi kœyisœ awa akwa bale áalafo lima mbœrœ kœwu lœsu Yisu, yé á yu she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, œrœ gadœ dá mœ kœmbœrœ yeka á kœgbœ soro neke á ka nene a?» <sup>26</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «O'o gadœ dá endje sú 6a la buku nœ awa akwa a? Bœ di ma œnœ zœ kotoo?» <sup>27</sup> Uzunœ gi fœ she adœke: «œ li adœke 6œ yindœ Gbozu Ndjaba nœ zœ dœ lœsu zœ bale, dœ ishiri zœ djigi, dœ gbœgbœ zœ œdœ pe dœ gbetshelœ nœ zœ kœ.

Ɖe li ndje adœke 6œ yindœ yanga zœ 6ata á 6œ yindœtœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.» <sup>28</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «6œ gi o'onœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ. Mbœerœ atamœ yeka á kœgbɔ soro neke á ka nene.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ uzu Samariya*

<sup>29</sup> Kashe ayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ yi lima ndœ kœma adœke œne tete dœ o'o nene, œ yu Yisu adœke: «Yé ataa, œdœ dá dœ yanga mœ a?» <sup>30</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Anga uzu bale to lima 6a lœ Yerusalemœ œ sœ kœro ga lœ Yeriko, yé œ wuta ga tœ ayi angba. Endje verœ lœba tœ ye, œ ko œrœ kɔ tœ ye, yé œ 6i she ndoo dœ kuzu yeka á katœ ye dœ kœro endje. <sup>31</sup> Manda nœ teasho, anga nganga Ndjaba bale sœ lima kœro dœ awanœ asœmœ. Lɔkɔ á tshe wu uzunœ asœmœ, tshe sha pa ye, yé œ ro zara da ye. <sup>32</sup> Manda nœ, anga Levi wuta ndje ga tœ oshonœ asœmœ. Lɔkɔ á tshe wu uzunœ asœmœ, tshe sha pa ye, yé œ ro zara da ye. <sup>33</sup> Kashe anga uzu Samariya bale á tshe sœ lima kœna gene, wuta ga tœ uzunœ asœmœ. Lɔkɔ á tshe wu she, oyo ye ka she. <sup>34</sup> Tshe gitœ ye ndoo dœ she, œ djutɔ uku tœ ye, yé œ ta kada œdœ vinu ga la nœ. Manda nœ, tshe za she ga pa mbarata nœ ye, œ na dœ she ga tœ anda nœ agene, yé á gbɔndœ ye. <sup>35</sup> Osho kɔrɔ pa nœ, tshe ko langere ngendja bisha fœ ayengɔ kœgbɔndœ anda nœ agenœ, yé œ pa fœ she adœke: “Gbɔndœ uzunœ asœke. Ɖdœ 6œ kœendi anga angbi ngendja pa ye kœropa nœ, mœ gi fœ 6œ lɔkɔ á mœ kœgu tɔ kpœke.”»

<sup>36</sup> Yé Yisu kpa yu ayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ adœke: «Ba tœ zœ nœ zœ, œdœ lœ ugurutœ azunœ asœmœ votɔ dá matœ ye adœke œshe kœdœ yanga

uzu á ayi angba 6i she a?» <sup>37</sup> Ayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ gi adœke: «Tsheneke á tshe wu oyo ye, yé á gbɔndœ ye ascœmœ.» Ngbewo Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gu zœ, yé œ mbœrœ ndje atamœ.»

### *Yisu na 6a ndœ Amarata dœ Mareya*

<sup>38</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye sœ lima tœ awa, tshe wuta ga lœ anga tshalakpi bale, yé anga yashe bale lakpinœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Marta, za osho kœsœ fœ she 6a scœnda nœ ye. <sup>39</sup> Tshe sœ lima dœ anga yingɔnœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Mareya. Tshe sœ lima ga ati 6a tœ ada Yisu, yé á sœ kœdji o'o á tshe sœ lima kœpa tœncœ. <sup>40</sup> Marta sœ lima dœ akwa ngbangbangba á ropa ye. Tshe na ndoo dœ Yisu œ pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, mara á yingɔ mœ ka kolœ tœ mœ ti kuti mœ kœmbœrœ akwa kɔ asœke, sœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ bale 6a ndœ zœ nene a? Pa fœ she tshe na, œ ti kane mœ ga lafo.» <sup>41</sup> Gbozu Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Marta, Marta, mœ wu adœke lœsu zœ sœ ga lafo yé 6œ sœ kœdɔtœ zœ mbœrœ œrœ ndjoro. <sup>42</sup> Kashe wusœ nœ adœke kolœ œrœ tshebabale dá sœ dœ ádá kœrosœ nœ. Cœncœ dá Mareya ke œncœ ye ascœmœ, uzu bale œ kakara tœ ye nene.»

## 11

### *Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kœza avwala (Wu 6a tœ Mat 6.9-13; 7.7-11)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga ɔɔ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba 6a tœ anga osho bale. Lɔkɔ á tshe za avwalancœ á ka, anga yambarœ nœ ye bale pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, yisœ mara kœza avwala fœ 'a 6ata á Yowane yi lima sœ nœ fœ ayambarœ nœ

ye.» <sup>2</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Lɔkɔ á 'e kœsœ kœza avwala, 'e pa adœke:

“Aba,

œ li adœke azu kɔ lisœ œyerœ i'iri zœ kaka adœke Ogo gbozu nœ zœ jerœ.

<sup>3</sup> To rœgo á li adœke 'a zi ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ fœ 'a.

<sup>4</sup> Djerœndœ ekperœ nœ 'a,

gbambanœ nene a'a ndje, 'a sœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ anga azu á endje sœ kœembœerœ fœ 'a.

Yé gbɔndœ 'a adœke 'a lili ga lœ ekperœ nene.”»

<sup>5</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «Æ kœdœ adœke anga uzu bale lœ ugurutœ 'e kœsœ dœ yanganœ yé á na ga ndœ ye dœ ɔgbɔ butshɔ mbœerœ kœpa fœ she adœke: “Yanga mœ, daka mapa votɔ fœ mœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambanœ nene, anga yanga mœ bale á tshe sœ kœna gene yi kumu ye ga ndœ mœ ngɔngɔ asœke, yé mœ gugu dœ œrœ kœto fœ she bale nene.” <sup>7</sup> Yé á kœsœ adœke yanganœ á tshe lo ɔa sœnda gi fœ she

adœke: “Katœ mœ, ndandanga mœ nene mbœerœ mœ tshu manda nœ mœ ga tœnœ ye. A'a dœ agbolo nœ mœ á sœ tœ olo; mœ áalafo ndœ kœza mapa fœ ɔœ nene.” <sup>8</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke:

Ataa œdœ tshe kœáalafo ndœ kœko mapa fœ she mbœerœ á tshe dœ yanganœ nene, tshe áalafo yé œ to œneke kɔ á yanganœ gbe dœ tœnœ fœ she mbœerœ á yanganœ shi ngbiri dœ kœ'e she kpœ pa nœ kpœ pa nœ.

<sup>9</sup> «Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: 'e kœyɔndœ œrœ, endje to fœ 'e. 'E kœpara œrœ, 'e gbɔ ye. 'E kœnge manda, endje kɔrɔ fœ 'e.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu kɔ á tshe yɔndœ œrœ, endje to fœ she; tsheneke á tshe para œrœ, tshe

gbɔ; yé tsheneke á tshe nge manda, endje kərə fœ she ye. <sup>11</sup> Aba gbolo neketa ugurutœ 'e dá yindœ nœ adœke œne za yakoro fœ gbolo nœ œne tœ œsœ ageatshalangu á tshe yɔndœ nœ a? <sup>12</sup> Too œdœ tshe kœyɔndœ oporo ngato, tshe za kpalakongo fœ she a? <sup>13</sup> Ataa, œdœ e'e á 'e doé aekpe azu, 'e kœwusœ kœto ɔtshɔrœ fœ agbolo nœ 'e, Aba azœ á tshe sœ ɓa lafo œ vwaratœ ye tœ kœto ɔtshɔ Ishiri fœ endjeneke á endje yɔndœ nœ ye a?»

*Yisu mbœmbœrœ akwa dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Satana nene*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 12.22-30; Mar 3.22-27)*

<sup>14</sup> Anga uzu bale sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye. Ekpe ishiriñœ ascœmœ mbœrœ adœke uzunœ papa o'o nene. Lɔkɔ á Yisu gərə ekpe ishiriñœ pa ye, ngbewo tshe tetœ kœpa o'o yé azu ndjoro ki lima tœ œsœnœ waa. <sup>15</sup> Kashe anga azu pa lima adœke: «Tshe sœ kœgərə ekpe ishiriñœ dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Belezebula\* á tshe dœ gbozu tshapa aekpe ishiri.» <sup>16</sup> Anga endje yi lima ndœ kœwu lɔsu ye, yé œ pa fœ she adœke tshe mbœrœ anga afá bale á sœ kœma adœke gbɔgbɔ nœ ye to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Ædœ azu lakpi ogo bale kœsœ kœnga koshe ugurutœ endje, tshalakpiñœ œ ndi, yé anda œ yo para kɔkɔ ga ati. <sup>18</sup> Ædœ Satana kœsœ kœnga koshe ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye, Ogo gbozu nœ ye œ shi pa ɔshɔ koto o? Gbambanœ nene, 'e sœ kœpa adœke mœ sœ kœgərə ekpe ishiri dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Belezebula. <sup>19</sup> Yé ataa œdœ mœ

---

\* **11.15** 11.15 Anga ƒiri Satana kœdœ Belezebula

kœsœ kœgɔrɔ ekpe ishiri dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Belezebula, azu nœ 'e sœ ndje kœgɔrɔ endje dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ dœ? 'E kœpa ataa, azu nœ 'e œ wa bala ngbanga ga pa 'e dœ tœ endje. <sup>20</sup> Kashe œdœ mœ kœsœ kœgɔrɔ ekpe ishiri pa azu dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba, dá œ sœ kœma adœke Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuta ga ndœ 'e ye.

<sup>21</sup> «Lɔkɔ á uzu gbɔgbɔ kœza œrœ koshe á sœ kœgbɔndœ anda nœ ye, œrœ bale œ turutœ œrœ nœ ye nene. <sup>22</sup> Kashe œdœ anga angbi uzu á tshe ropa ye dœ gbɔgbɔ kœyi kumu ye á gɔrɔ she, tshe gbɔtœ œrœ koshe nœ ye á tshe za lœsu ye ga pa nœ asœmœ ye. Tshe kurutshelœ œrœ kɔ á tshe ko tœ ye.

<sup>23</sup> «Uzu á tshe sœsœ awa bale dœ mœ nene, œshe kœdœ yingba mœ. Yé tsheneke á tshe sœsœ kœti kane mœ adœke 'a ngbɔɔa azu nene, sœ kœendjɔtshelœ endje.»

### *Kœkwa ekpe ishiri ga pa uzu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.43-45)*

<sup>24</sup> «Lɔkɔ á ekpe ishiri kœgitœ ye pa uzu, tshe na djezœ lœ kpagagasho mbœrœ kœpara osho kœsœ tœnœ. Œdœ tshe kœgbɔgbɔ osho kœsœ tœnœ nene, tshe pa 6a lœ ye adœke: “Mœ kwatœ mœ ga lœ anda nœ mœ á mœ wuta lœ nœ.” <sup>25</sup> Tshe kwatœ ye yé œ wu adœke endje ngbɔ tshascœnda, œ guma œrœ tshelœnœ dœ awanœ. <sup>26</sup> Kœwu ataa, tshe na œ e anga aekpe ishirinœ mindu dœ bisha (7) á endje ropa ye, endje gu œ li ga scœndanœ, yé œ sœ kpœtœmœ. Mara kœsœ uzunœ asœmœ kpa sœ tœ ekpenœ kœrosœ œneke utshunœ.»

### *Adja yanga*

<sup>27</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu pa o'onɔɔ asoemɔɔ á ka, anga yashe á tshe sɔɔ lima ɔa uguru ukpulu azu, pa fɔɔ she adɔɔke: «Yanga nɔɔ yashe á tshe gbɔ nguzu zɔɔ á zu ɔɔɔ, yé á gbɔndɔɔ zɔɔ dɔɔ ɔngɔ.» <sup>28</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fɔɔ she adɔɔke: «Azu á endje sɔɔ kɔɔdji o'o ama Ndjaba yé á sɔɔ kɔɔza ga tɔɔ akwa, endje asoemɔɔ dá sɔɔ dɔɔ yanga kɔɔropanɔɔ.»

*Ambára afá nɔɔ Gbolo nɔɔ uzu  
(Wu ɔa tɔɔ Mat 12.38-42)*

<sup>29</sup> Bata á azu ndjoro sɔɔ lima kɔɔngbɔtɔɔ endje ga indiri Yisu, tshe tetɔɔ kɔɔpa o'o fɔɔ endje adɔɔke: «Azu nɔɔ tshakpesheke asɔɔ kɔɔdɔɔ aekpe azu. Endje yindɔɔ nɔɔ adɔɔke ɔene wu anga ambára afá bale á sɔɔ kɔɔma adɔɔke mɔɔ to ɔa ndɔɔ Ndjaba. Kashe endje wu bale nene, kolɔɔ ambára ɔeneke á Ndjaba ma lɔɔ awa nɔɔ Yona. <sup>30</sup> Gbambanɔɔ nene, ɔata á azu Ninive wu lima ambára lɔɔ awa nɔɔ Yona, Gbolo nɔɔ uzu ɔɔ dɔɔ ambára mbɔɔrɔɔ azu nɔɔ tshakpesheke. <sup>31</sup> Dɔɔ lɔkɔ kɔɔwa ngbanga, gbozu yashe tshapa ogo ɔa lɔɔ Sudi, ɔɔ tɔɔ meza pa azu nɔɔ tshakpesheke. Gbambanɔɔ nene, tshe to ɔa lɔɔ ndɔngɔlɔ tshakala ogo pa ɔshɔ á na kɔɔdji o'o á sú dɔɔ kɔɔwusɔɔtɔɔ nɔɔ Salomo. Kashe anga uzu á tshe sɔɔ ɔa ke, tshe ropa Salomo ye. <sup>32</sup> Dɔɔ lɔkɔ kɔɔwa ngbanga, azu tshalakpi Ninive ɔɔ tɔɔ meza pa azu nɔɔ tshakpesheke. Gbambanɔɔ nene, azu Ninive fatshalɔsu endje lɔkɔ á Yona yisɔɔ o'o ama Ndjaba fɔɔ endje. Kashe anga uzu á tshe sɔɔ ɔa ke, tshe ropa Yona ye.»

*O'o tɔɔ upu nɔɔ miinda  
(Wu ɔa tɔɔ Mat 5.15; 6.22-23; Mar 4.21; Luk 8.16)*

<sup>33</sup> «Uzu bale tata owo ga tœ miinda mbœrœe kœza yiwa tœnœe too kœza ga tshakudu lœsu nene; kashe tshe za ga pa gbarœe á endje za miinda ga pa nœ mbœrœe adœeke azu kœ á endje li ga sœnda, mesho ngbi tœnœe. <sup>34</sup> Miinda nœ undu zœ kœdœe ala zœ. Œdœe ala zœ kœsœe dœe otshœnœe, undu zœ djigi œe sœe ndje lœe ingbishi. Kashe œdœe ala zœ kœsœe dœe kœba, undu zœe ndje œe sœe lœe ubu osho. <sup>35</sup> Ataa, sœe dœe gbœdjela adœeke miinda á sœe ba ndœe zœe, œe dœe ubu osho nene. <sup>36</sup> Œdœe undu zœe djigi kœsœe tœe ingbishi yé anga osho bale kœsœesœe lœe ubu osho nene, undu zœe œe sœe lœe ingbishi bœta ishiri miinda á tshi ga tœe zœe.»

*Yisu gbagbara Afarisayi œdœe aayi kœeyisœe awa akwa*

*(Wu ba tœe Mat 23.4-36)*

<sup>37</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu pa o'o á ka, anga Farisayi bale e she adœeke tshe na dœe œe zi œerœe ba ndœe œene. Yisu na œe li ga sœenda nœe ye, yé œe sœe ga indiri ndaba kœezirœe. <sup>38</sup> Kœewu lima adœeke Yisu djudjutœ kane ye bœta awa akwa pa tœnœe utshu kœezirœe nene, Farisayinœe kitœe œesœenœe. <sup>39</sup> Yé Gbozu kœepa fœe she adœeke: «E'e dœe Afarisayi, 'e sœe kœedjutœ kolœe tshapa yashi œdœe tshapa saani, kashe lœsu 'e sũ dœe ogo kœezi angba œdœe pe dœe ókó. <sup>40</sup> E'e kœedœe agbakindi! Ndjaba á tshe mbœrœe tshapa œerœe, œe dœédœe she dá mbœrœe ndje tshœœœenœe nene a? <sup>41</sup> 'E ko œerœe á sœe ba lœe yashi œdœe œeneke ba lœe saane nœe 'e, tœe makabo fœe aayi oyo. Yé atamœe, œerœe kœe á 'e mbœrœe, œe sœe yerœe.

<sup>42</sup> «Kashe oyo nœe 'e dœe Afarisayi! Mbœrœe 'e sœe kœeto bale lœe ndjokpa lœe kako dœngœ bœta



tshalumba, dimbili œdœ tshelœ aka dɔngɔ kɔ, fœ Ndjaba. Kashe 'e sœ kœdjercœndœ kœmbœrcœ œrcœ á sœ ndjii œdœ pe kœyindœ Ndjaba. Cœrcœ á li adœke 'e mbœrcœ dœmœ, kashe 'e kaka ndje tœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>43</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e dœ Afarisayi! Mbœrcœ ɓa lœ Sina-goga, 'e yindœ kœsœ kolœ ɓa utshunœ ɓa tœ osho agboro azu, yé œ sœ kœyi kolœ ndœ nœ adœke azu bala 'e ɓa tœ œsœ angbɔtœ. <sup>44</sup> Oyo nœ 'e! Mbœrcœ 'e sœ ɓata tshapa udu á anga œrcœ bale sœsœ pa nœ nene, yé á azu wuwusœ nœ nene á sœ kœna tɔpanœ.»

<sup>45</sup> Yé kœdji o'onœ ataa, anga ayi kœyisœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda bale pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrcœ, o'onœ á ɓœ pa asœmœ, ɓœ sœ kœgu ndje 'a!»

<sup>46</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Oyo nœ 'e ndje dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda! Mbœrcœ 'e sœ kœko ogboro kongba ga pa kumu azu, kashe 'e tuturutœ anganœ dœ yɔkɔne 'e bale nene tœ kœti kane endje. <sup>47</sup> Oyo nœ 'e! Mbœrcœ 'e sœ kœguma tshapa udu aayi kœgbara o'o á endje tshu, andaa aata 'e dá wo lima endje. <sup>48</sup> Ataa, 'e sœ kœma adœke 'e yindœ œrcœ á aata 'e mbœrcœ lima ye. Gbambanœ nene, endje wo lima aayi kœgbara o'o yé á 'e sœ kœguma tshapa udu endje. <sup>49</sup> Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa dá Ndjaba lœ kœwusœtœ nœ ye, pa adœke: “Mœ vwa bala aayi kœgbara o'o œdœ aayi avwa fœ endje; endje wo anga endje, yé œ mbœrcœ œrcœ kanga ga tœ anga endje.” <sup>50</sup> Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa, Ndjaba œ za djofele fœ azu nœ tshakpesheke mangba kuzu nœ aayi kœgbara o'o kɔ á endje wo lima endje, kœto ɓa tœ ali kœmbœrcœ tshapashɔ, <sup>51</sup> Kœto kpœtœ

kuzu Abele œerrr ga tœ œenœ Zakariya á endje wo lima she 6a uguru ndaba tokóró œedœ œeyerœ osho. Adjapu, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ ngbi fœ 'e adœke, azu nœ tshakpesheke œ gbɔ djofele tshaangbanœ.

<sup>52</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa nœ ayuda! Mbœerœ 'e za herela nœ kœwusœerœ: E'e dœ tœ 'e 'e lili ga zœ nene, yé 'e sœ kœepakata endjeneke á endje yindœ kœli tœnœ.»

<sup>53</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu wuta lœ andanœ ascœmœ, ayi kœyisœ awa akwa nœ ayuda dœ pe Afarisayi, sœ dœ ókó yé œ te lima tœ kœyu she tœ mara tshelœ áká o'o kɔ. <sup>54</sup> Endje sœ lima dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœgi uku ga tœ awa ye yeka á kœgbɔ she lœ o'o ye.

## 12

*Yisu gbota tshelœ utu ayambarœ nœ ye tœ upu nœ awulapatshɔ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.26-27)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lɔkɔnœ ascœmœ, azu ngbatœ endje kofokofo ga tœnœ dœ mara adœke endje zurutœ endje. Yisu pa utshunœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «'E gbɔndœtœ 'e tœ ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa nœ Afarisayi, œ yindœ kœpa adœke œerœ wulapatshɔ nœ endje. <sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œneke kɔ á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ œdœ pe œneke kɔ á patœ endje lœ ubunœ, œ wuta. <sup>3</sup> Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, o'o kɔ á 'e pa lœ ubunœ, azu kɔ œ dji ngbi dœ ɔɔ. Yé o'o kɔ á 'e pa ga lœ utu anga uzu 6a lœ gbɔshɔ, œ wuta ga shu ga pa anda ye.»

*Kœza lɔsu ga tœ Ndjaba*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.28-31)*

<sup>4</sup> «Mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e dœ anga mœ adœke: 'e kpakpa awa azu á endje wo ɔkɔ nene, mbœrœ endje kpa mbœrœ œrœ bale manda nœ nene. <sup>5</sup> Mœ sœ kœyisœ uzu á li adœke 'e kpa awa ye fœ 'e: 'e kpa awa Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kœvwi 'e ga lœ kudu owo manda kuzu 'e. Mœ pa fœ 'e adœke œshe dá 'e kœkpa awa ye. <sup>6</sup> Endje kaka a'eara ayanu mindu dœ ama ngendja teasho nene a? Kashe Ndjaba djedjœrœndœ anga bale lœ ugu-rutœ endje nene. <sup>7</sup> (Edœ ndje sukumu 'e, Ndjaba di kɔ. Awa mbœmboœrœ 'e nene, gbambanœ nene, œsœ 'e li kœropa a'eara ayanu.»

*Kœvwaratœsho too kœyindœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>8</sup> «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e atake: Tsheneke á tshe matœ ye ngbi ɓa utshu azu adœke œne kœdœ uzu nœ mœ, Gbolo nœ uzu œ ma ndje she ngbi ɓa utshu aandjelu nœ Ndjaba adœke œshe kœdœ uzu nœ œne. <sup>9</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe vwaratœ ye tœ mœ ɓa utshu azu kɔ; œmœ dœ Gbolo nœ uzu, mœ vvara ndje tœ mœ tœ ye ɓa utshu aandjelu nœ Ndjaba kɔ, adœke mœ wuwusœ ye nene. <sup>10</sup> Yé ekpe o'o á uzu kɔ œ pa tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ uzu, Ndjaba œ djœrœndœ ekperœ nœ ye. Kashe tsheneke á tshe kœgusœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri, Ndjaba œ djœrœndœ ekperœ nœ ye nene. <sup>11</sup> Dœ lɔkɔ á endje kœto 'e na tœnœ ɓa utshu Sinagoga too ɓa utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga too ɓa utshu agbozu nœ Lita, 'e tɔtɔ lɔsu 'e tœ mara á 'e gi dœ o'o fœ endje nene. <sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ɔtshɔ Ishiri œ yisœ o'o á li adœke 'e pa kolœ pe dœ ada ɔlɔnœ asœmœ fœ 'e.»

*Ndœma toro nœ ayi indi*

<sup>13</sup> Anga uzu ɓa ugurutœ ukpulu azu pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœœœ, pandœ nœ fœ aya mœ doé tshe kurutshelœ œœœ á aba 'a katœ nœ ti fœ 'a, tœ mœ doé she.» <sup>14</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Æde dá za mœ tœ ayi kœwa ngbanga too tœ ayi kœkurutshelœ œœœ nœ 'e a?» <sup>15</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ endje kœ adœke: «Ala 'e gbœ kane! 'E sœsœ doé egerœ lœsu mbœœœ kœgbœ œœœ tshapashœ asœke nene. Gbam-banœ nene, soro nœ uzu sœsœ mbœœœ œœœ nœ ye nene, œdoé tshe kœdoé ndje ayi kœgbœœœ gbaa.»

<sup>16</sup> Yé manda nœ, Yisu pa anga ndœema Toro bale fœ endje adœke: «Anga ayi kœgbœœœ bale sœ lima doé egerœ kindi nœ ye á tshe sœ lima kœgbœ rœgo lœ nœ waa. <sup>17</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœgbe tshelœ ye yé œ sœ kœyutœ ye adœke: “Èœœ gadé dá mœ kœembœœœ a? Mœ gugu doé osho kœngbœœœ rœgo nœ mœ kœ ga tœnœ nene.” <sup>18</sup> Tshe kpa pa adœke: “Èœœ á mœ mbœœœ doœke: Mœ ndi tshelœ kogba nœ mœ, yé œ mœ anga yœngœngœnœ á li adœke mœ ngbœœœ ble œdoé anga œœœ nœ mœ kœ ga lœ nœ. <sup>19</sup> Manda nœ, mœ kpa pa tœ upu nœ mœ doé tœ mœ adœke: Mœ sœ doé œœœ waa mangba ungu ndjoro. Æ li adœke mœ yatœ mœ, mœ zi œœœ, mœ ndjo œœœ yé œ sœ doé yanga.” <sup>20</sup> Kashe Ndjaba pa fœ she adœke: “Ïndi, doé butshœ asœke ɓœ sœ doé soro nene. Yé œœœnœ á ɓœ ngbœœœ tsho tsho tsho ga tœnœ asœke œ doé œœœ de?” <sup>21</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Asœ kœdoé œeneke á wuta ga tœ uzu á tshe ngbœœœ œœœ tshapashœ kolœ mbœœœ she doé tœ ye, kashe á doédoé ayi kœgbœœœ ɓa utshu Ndjaba nene.»

*A za lœsu azœ djigi fœ Ndjaba  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 6.25-34)*

22 Manda nœ, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «'E wu ádánœ á mœ pa fœ 'e adœke: 'e zaza lœsu 'e ga lafo tœ upu nœ kœzirœ á 'e gbe dœ tœnœ mbœrœ soro, too tœ upu nœ lœba á 'e gbe dœ tœnœ mbœrœ ɔkɔ 'e nene. 23 Gbambanœ nene, soro nœ uzu ropa kœzirœ, yé undu uzu ropa lœba ye. 24 'E tondœ adiigbaga: endje lulu ngwarœ nene yé œ kɔkɔ ndje ngwarœ ɓa lœ kindi nene. Endje gugu dœ kudu too dœ kogba kœngbɔɓa rœgo nœ endje ga lœnœ nene, kashe Ndjaba sœ kœto rœgo fœ endje. E'e, œsœ 'e li kœropa ayanu. 25 Œdœ lœ ugurutœ 'e dá li kœza anga olo soro nœ ye ga panœ lœ awa nœ gbetshelœ á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ a? 26 Œdœ 'e kœsœsœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kœmbœrœ aya œrœ nene, mbœrœ gadœ á 'e za lœsu 'e ga lafo tœ udu œrœ a? 27 'E tondœ mara á ndɔkɔ leyɔ sœ kœgboro dœ tœnœ ɓa lœ kindi. Œ sœsœ kœmbœrœ akwa nene, yé œ susu ndje lœba nene. Kashe mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, ataa Salomo á tshe dœ ayi kœgbœrœ gbaa, tshe gbɔgbɔ lima lœba á ga ɓata anga ndɔkɔ leyɔnœ ascœmœ bale nene. 28 Œdœ Ndjaba kœverœ lœba ga tœ oforo á sœ lœ kindi kpesheke ascœ, yé ɓa mbatsha á endje li ndœ kœko va ga tœ owo; kœropa nœ kɔ, œnœ 'e dœ azu á 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrœ teasho, Ndjaba œ mbœrœ œrœ fœ 'e.

29 «'E zaza lœsu 'e ga lafo tœ upu nœ œrœ gadœ dá 'e zi too á 'e ndjo nene. 30 Azu tshapashœnœ ascœke á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene dá sœ kœpara œrœnœ ascœmœ kɔ. Kashe e'e, 'e sœ dœ anga Aba 'e bale á tshe wusœ nœ adœke 'e gbe dœ tœnœ. 31 'E para utshunœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba; yé udu œrœ kɔkɔ, Ndjaba œ to fœ 'e manda nœ.»

*Kœgbɔ œrœ ndjoro ɓa lafo  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 6.19-21)*

<sup>32</sup> «Aya ukpulu apata nœ mœ, 'e sœsœ dœ awa nene. Gbambancœ nene, Aba 'e sœ dœ yanga kœza ogo tshagbozu nœ ye fœ 'e. <sup>33</sup> 'E ka œrœ nœ 'e yé œ ko ngendjancœ tœ makabo fœ ayi oyo. 'E su ngbade ngendja á li kœndi tœncœ bale nene, 'e gbɔndœ œrœ ndjoro ɓa lafo, mbœrœ ɓa zœ, aayi angba œ zi angbancœ nene, akɔkɔ œ zi nene. <sup>34</sup> Gbambancœ nene, osho á kœgbɔrœ nœ 'e sœ tœncœ, lɔsu 'e sœ ndje kpœtœmœ.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ kœkotoesho ga lœ vola  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 24.43-44)*

<sup>35</sup> «'E verœ lœba akwa, œ kotœ 'e ga lœ vola, yé œ gbɔndœ miinda nœ 'e adœke œ ruru nene. <sup>36</sup> 'E sœ ɓata aayi akwa á endje sœ kœkate gbozu nœ endje adœke lɔkɔ á tshe kœto ɓa tœ œsœ ngbɔtœ totœ á gu, yé á nge manda yeka œne kœkɔrɔ fœ she. <sup>37</sup> Yanga nœ aayi akwa á gbozu nœ endje kœgu, á gbɔ endje dœ óvóró ala endje. Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke: Tshe verœ lœba akwa, œ pa fœ endje adœke endje sœ ga ati mbœrœ kœzi œrœ, yé tshe ko rœgo na tœncœ fœ endje. <sup>38</sup> Œdœ tshe kœkwatœ ye dœ midi nœ butshɔ too ndje lœ iki kɔngato, yé á tshe kœgbɔ aayi akwancœ dœ óvóró ala ndje, endje sœ dœ yanga waa.

<sup>39</sup> «'E wusœ œneke dœ ɔtshɔncœ: Œdœ ayengɔ anda kœwusœ ada ɔlɔ á ayi angba œ na dœ tœncœ, tshe katœ ye adœke tshe kavwa manda anda nœ ye nene. <sup>40</sup> 'E'e ndje, œ kotœ 'e ga lœ vola! Gbambancœ nene, Gbolo nœ uzu œ na dœ ada ɔlɔ neke á 'e wuwusœ nœ nene.»

*Ndoema toro tæ upu nœ ɔtshə ayi akwa dœ ekpe ayi akwa*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.45-51)*

<sup>41</sup> Yé Petro yu adœke: «Gbozu, 6œ sœ kœpa ndœma Toronœ asœmœ kolœ fœ 'a too fœ azu kɔ?»  
<sup>42</sup> Gbozu gi fœ she adœke: «Atamœ œdœ dá dœ kapeta á tshe yɔrɔtœ ye yé á sœ dœ kœwusœrœ adœke gbozu za she ga pa aayi akwa nœ ye mbœrœ kœkurutshelœ rœgo tœ endje dœ lɔkɔnœ á li a? <sup>43</sup> Yanga nœ ayi akwa neke á gbozu nœ ye kœgu á gbə she lœ ama akwanœ. <sup>44</sup> Adjapu, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ ngbi fœ 'e adœke gbozu œ za she tœ kapeta tshapa œrœ nœ ye kɔ. <sup>45</sup> Kashe œdœ ayi akwanœ kœpa adœke: “Gbozu nœ mœ œ gu katsha nene”, yé á tetœ kœbi udu anga ayi akwanœ: Agbolo yakoshe œdœ ayawuru; œdœ tshe kœzi œrœ yé á ndjo œrœ á mbœrœ she, <sup>46</sup> gbozu nœ ayi akwanœ asœmœ œ gu dœ olo œdœ pe dœ ada ɔlɔ á tshe wuwusœ nœ nene, tshe 6i ayi akwanœ œ gɔrɔ she yé œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ she 6ata á endje mbœrœ ga tœ endjeneke á endje sœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ nene.

<sup>47</sup> «Ayi akwa á tshe wusœ œrœ á gbozu nœ ye sœ kœyindœ nœ yé á tshapu kœgumatœ ye yindjindjinœ, tshe sɔ she dœ ndjapa awa ndjoro. <sup>48</sup> Kashe ayi akwa á tshe kœwuwusœ œrœ á gbozu nœ ye yindœ nœ nene, yé á mbœrœ ataa, gbozunœ œ sɔ she dœ ndjapa awa ndjoro nene. Uzu á endje kœto œrœ fœ she ndjoro, endje yu she tœ œrœ ndjoro. Yé tsheneke á endje ko œrœ fœ she ropa nœ, endje kpa yu she tœ œrœ kœropa nœ.»

*Yisu na mbærœ gade?  
(Wu ba tœ Mat 10.34-36)*

<sup>49</sup> Yisu pa adœke: «Mœ na kœyi owo ga pa ðshœnœ asœ, yé ogo nœ mœ adœke owonœ tetœ koetshi toœnœ ye. <sup>50</sup> Mœ yindœ kœgbœ batisimu, yé œ li adœke mœ wu oyo œrrr ga toœnœ adœke œ mbærœtœ endje. <sup>51</sup> 'E gbe adœke mœ na kœza kœsœ gee ba pa ðshœnœ asœke a? Æ œ nene, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke mbærœ upu nœ mœ azu œ li ga lœ kœkurutshelœtœsho. <sup>52</sup> Ngœngœnœ asœke, azu mindu á endje sœ scœnda bale, endje kurutshelœtœ endje: Azu votœ œ yindœ anga endje bisha nene, yé azu bisha œ yi ndje ndœ anga endje votœ nene. <sup>53</sup> Aba œ yindœ gbolo yakoshe nœ ye nene, yé gbolo yakoshe œ yi ndje ndœ abanœ nene. Ayi gbolo œ yindœ yawuru nœ ye nene, yé yawuru œ yi ndje ndœ ayinœ nene. Yini yashe œ yindœ awo gbolo yakoshe nene, yé awo gbolo nœ ye dœ yakoshe œ yi ndje ndœ yininœ dœ yashe nene.»

*Kœwusœ ambárá œrœ nœ tshakpesheke*

<sup>54</sup> Yisu pa ndje lima fœ ukpulu azu adœke: «Ædœ 'e kœwu ondoro á za tititi ba tœ osho á ðlœ œ li toœnœ, atamœ 'e pa kolœnœ adœke: “Yavuru œ ni zœ”, ngbewo œ mbærœ adja tœ ye ata ye. <sup>55</sup> Yé œdœ 'e kœwu yugu kœto ba lœ sudi kœza gu toœnœ, yé á 'e pa adœke: “oshœ œ owo zœ”, ngbewo œ mbærœ adja tœ ye ata ye. <sup>56</sup> E'e dœ awulap-atshœ, 'e li kœwusœ ambárá œrœ tshapa ðshœ œdœ œnœ tshalafo, kashe mbærœ gade á 'e wuwusœ ádá œrœ nœ tshakpesheke á sœ kœmbærœtœ ye asœke nene a?»



*E guma tshagurutœ 'e utshu kœwa ngbanga  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.25-26)*

<sup>57</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 'e wawa ngbanga dœ tœ 'e tœ œneke á sœ ndjii nene a? <sup>58</sup> Œdœ 6œ kœsœ kœna dœ uzu á 6œ sœ dœ o'o dœ she ga utshu ayi kœwa ngbanga, mbœrœ adœke 'e guma o'onœ lœ ugurutœ 'e dœ she tœ ala awa. Bœ mbœrœ atamœ kpa awa adœke ayi kœwa ngbanganœ kœzaza 6œ ga tshakane aprusu nene, yé aprusunœ kœvwivwi 6œ ga lœ kánga nene. <sup>59</sup> Mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 6œ adœke, 6œ wuta lœ kánga nene œrrr ga tœ kœgi ngendja kœ ye kane.»

## 13

*Kœfatshalœsu too kœtshu kuzu*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lœkœnœ ascœmœ, anga azu na ga ndœ Yisu ndœ kœpandœ upu nœ azu Galilayi á Pilato wo lima endje lœkœ á endje sœ kœza tokóró fœ Ndjaba. <sup>2</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «'E gbe adœke azu Galilayinœ ascœmœ kœdœ aekpe azu á endje ropa udu azu Galilayi kœ dœ ekperœ yekane á tshu kuzunœ ascœmœ a? <sup>3</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, wala dœmœ. Kashe œdœ 'e kœfifatshalœsu 'e nene, e'e para 'e tshu ndje 6ata endje. <sup>4</sup> Yé azu ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amancœ votœ lœ Yerusaleme á endje tshu lima lœkœ á egerœ anda 6a lœ Silowe kavwa, 'e gbe adœke ekperœ nœ endje ropa œncœ azu para lœ Yerusaleme ye a? <sup>5</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, wala dœmœ. Kashe œdœ 'e kœfifatshalœsu 'e nene, e'e para 'e tshu ndje 6ata endje.»

*Ndœma Toro tœ upu nœ œyœ fige á tshapu kœle tœncœ*

<sup>6</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa Ndœma Toro asœke fœ endje adœke: «Anga uzu bale lu lima œyo fige ga lœ kindi nœ ye. Anga œlo bale, tshe na ndœ kœkœ ele figenœ, kashe tshe gbœgbœ nene. <sup>7</sup> Yé tshe pa fœ ayi akwa tshelœ kindi nœ ye adœke: “wu kane, ungu votœ kœ, mœ sœ kœna ndœ kœkœ ele fige asœ yé mœ sœsœ kœgbœ tœnœ nene. De ga ati ye. Œ sœ kœndi œshœ gbambanœ.” <sup>8</sup> Kashe ayi akwa kindinœ gi fœ she adœke: “Gbozu, kpa katœnœ dœ ungunœ asœke kane; mœ dji kudu dji adanœ, œ va oforo ga zœ. <sup>9</sup> Anganœ nene ungu manda nœ, œ le zœ. Á œ kœsœsœ ataa nene, bœ kœde ga ati.”»

*Yisu she anga yashe bale dœ œlo sabata*

<sup>10</sup> Dœ anga œlo sabata bale, Yisu sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ 6a lœ Sinagoga. <sup>11</sup> Anga yashe bale sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri á lu she manda ungu ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amanœ votœ, tshe lu vwerele, yé tshe lili ndœ kœyœrœ tshelœtœ ye ndjii nene. <sup>12</sup> Kœwu she ataa, Yisu e she œ pa fœ she adœke: «Yashe, bœ she ye, kœba nœ zœ ka ye.» <sup>13</sup> Tshe to kane ye ga pa ye; trale atake, yashe kœka ndjii yé œ kœtetœ kœdonga Ndjaba.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe gbozu tshapa Sinagoga wu lima tœ ekpenœ mbœrœ á Yisu she uzu dœ œlo sabata, yé œ pa fœ ukpulu azunœ adœke: «A sœ dœ olo mindu dœ bale nœ kœembœrœ akwa; 'e na lœ olonœ ascœmœ á endje kœshe 'e, kashe dœ œlo sabata nene.» <sup>15</sup> Gbozu kœgi fœ she adœke: «E'e kœdœ aayi tshelœma, 'e sœsœ kœkœrœ angombe too ambarata nœ 'e dœ œlo sabata adœke endje na ndœ kœndjo ungu nene a? <sup>16</sup> Yé yashe asœ, ata Abrayamo á Satana i 6a lima she ga tœnœ manda

ungu ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amance votɔ, œ lili má adœke mœ vvara she dœ ɔɔ sabata nene a?»  
 17 Manda o'onœ asœ, ayingba ye gbɔ tshula kashe ukpulu azu para sœ lima dœ yanga nœ ɔtshɔ akwa á Yisu sœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ.

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ a'eara ele mutarde  
 œdœ ɔɔ kœsuku mapa*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 13.31-33; Mar 4.30-32)*

18 Yisu kœpa adœke: «Ærœ gade dá li dœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba? Mœ li dœ œrœ gade? 19 Æ lili dœ a'eara ele mutarde á uzu œ ko angwanœ ndœ kœlu ga lœ kindi nœ ye. Æ ko, œ gerœ ɓata ɔɔ á ayanu œ mbœrœ koma endje ga lœ ganeancœ.»  
 20 Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Ærœ gade dá mœ li dœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba ma a? 21 Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba lili dœ ɔɔ kœsuku mapa á yashe œ to ga ndœ zuwa ndjoro lœ egerœ gbarœ adœke œ suku.»

*Æde dá li ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba a?*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 7.13-14,21-23)*

22 Yisu ro lima tɔ lœ ongbo dœpe lakpi kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu tœ awa ndœ kœro ga lœ Yerusaleme.  
 23 Anga uzu kœyu she adœke: «Gbozu, azu á endje she bala, endje ngba zœ a?» Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: 24 «'E pa avwara ndœ kœli tœ manda neke á sœ teasho. Gbambancœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke azu ndjoro œ para bala awa ndœ kœli tœncœ, kashe endje li nene.

25 «Lɔkɔ á ayengɔ anda kœalafo á tshu manda nœ ye ga tœncœ, e'e, 'e sœ ɓa shu, 'e tetœ kœnge manda yé œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, kɔrɔ manda fœ 'a.” Kashe tshe gi fœ 'e adœke: “Mœ wuwusœ osho á 'e to tœncœ nene!” 26 Yé, 'e pa fœ she adœke: “A zi

lima œrœ yé œ ndjo lima œrœ kpœscœnœ bale dœ  
 6œ, 6œ yisœ œrœ dje lœ ongbo nœ 'a.” <sup>27</sup> Kashe  
 tshe kpa pa fœ 'e adœke: “Mœ wuwusœ osho á 'e  
 totœnœ nene, 'e gitœ 'e indiri mœ ga zœ, e'e para  
 dá sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœsœ ndjii nene.”

<sup>28</sup> «Dœ londœnœ ascœmœ, 'e tetœ iki dœpe kœzi  
 tshelœ da iji 'e, lœkœ á 'e kœwu Abrayamo, Izaka,  
 Yakobo œdœ pe aayi kœgbara o'o para á endje sœ  
 6a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba; yé e'e, endje ko 'e va  
 ga shu. <sup>29</sup> Azu ndjoro œ to 6a tœ osho á œlœ œ wuta  
 tœnœ œdœ 6a tœ osho á œlœ œ li tœnœ, 6a tœ nœrœ  
 dœ pe 6a tœ sudi, yeka á na kœgbo osho 6a lœ Ogo  
 gbozu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>30</sup> «Yé ataa, azu á endje sœ tœ ndœngœlœnœ  
 kpesheke, endje te azu nœ kœsœ utshunœ, yé  
 anga azu á endje sœ lima utshunœ, œ te azu nœ  
 ndœngœlœnœ.»

### *Yisu ki tœ upu nœ Yerusaleme*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 23.37-39)*

<sup>31</sup> Kolœ dœ œlœnœ ascœmœ, anga azu Farisayi na  
 ga ndœ Yisu, œ pa fœ she adœke: «Gitœ zœ kpœke,  
 œ na ga tœ anga osho, mbœrœ Erode yindœ kœwo  
 6œ.» <sup>32</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «'E na œ pa fœ  
 uzunœ á tshe sœ 6ata rawo kœko angato ascœmœ  
 adœke, mœ sœ kœgœrœ ekpe ishiri dœ pe kœshe ayi  
 kœ6a kpesheke dœ 6a mbatsha, tœ votœ olonœ dá  
 akwa nœ mœ ka ye. <sup>33</sup> Kashe œ li adœke mœ áalafœ  
 ndœ awa ana nœ mœ kpesheke, 6a mbatsha œdœ  
 pe 6ambiya, mbœrœ œ lili adœke ayi kœgbara o'o  
 tshu 6a shu nene, kashe 6a lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>34</sup> «Yerusaleme, Yerusaleme, œ6œ á 6œ sœ kœwo  
 aayi kœgbara o'o yé á sœ kœve endjeneke á Ndjaba

sœ kœvwa endje fœ 'e dœ badja! Awa ndjoro, mœ yi lima ndœ kœngbɔba azu nœ zœ ga tœ œsœnœ bale ɓata á ayi ngato œ ngbɔba ayancœ dœ ombo ye ga tshakudu ye, kashe 'e yiyi lima ndœ nœ nene. <sup>35</sup> Mboercœ tœncœ ataa, Ndjaba œ gi ala ye pa tshalakpi nœ 'e ye. Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e, 'e kpa wu mœ nene œrrr ga tœ lɔkɔ á 'e pa adœke: “Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa uzu á tshe na dœ i'iri Gbozu!”»

## 14

### *Yisu she ayi kɔba dœ lɔkɔ sabata*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga ɔlɔ sabata bale, Yisu na lima ɓa scœnda nœ anga gbozu nœ Afarisayi ndœ kœzirœ. Azu á endje sœ lima ɓa zœ sœ kœtondœ Yisu dœ kœwusœrcœ. <sup>2</sup> Anga uzu bale á kotœ ye memercœ dœ kɔba ungu, ka lima ɓa utshu ye. <sup>3</sup> Yisu kœyu ayi kœyisœ awa akwa dœpe Afarisayi adœke: «Awa akwa nœ ogo nœ azœ sœ kœza awa fœ uzu adœke tshe she ayikɔba dœ ɔlɔ sabata a too nene?» <sup>4</sup> Kashe endje sœ lima kokoko. Yé Yisu kœtepa ayikɔbancœ ascœmœ, œ she she, yé á za awa fœ she. <sup>5</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu dœ ugurutœ 'e á gbolo yakoshe nœ ye too ngombe nœ ye kœte ga lœ kudu dœ ɔlɔ sabata, á tshe jerœ katsha ndœ kœza she nene a?» <sup>6</sup> Yé endje lili kœgi lima o'o bale ndœ nœ nene.

### *Kœpara osho neke á sœ ɓa tœ ndœngɔlɔnœ*

<sup>7</sup> Yisu wu lima mara á Afarisayi á tshe e endje, sœ ndœ kœpara ɔtshɔ osho yeka á sœ lima kœsœ ga tœncœ, yé á pa lœ ndœma toro fœ endje para kɔkɔ adœke: <sup>8</sup> «Edœ uzu kœ'e ɓœ ndœ angbo nœ totœ,

nana œ sœ 6a utshunœ nene. Mbœrœ anganœ, endje e ndje uzu á œsœ ye li kœropa zœ. <sup>9</sup> Yé á kœsœ adœke tshe na manda nœ, á ayi angbonœ pa fœ 6œ adœke: “Katœ osho ti fœ she.” Ataa dœ tshula tœ ala zœ kœ, 6œ na œ sœ 6a tœ ndœngœlœnœ. <sup>10</sup> Kashe, endje kœ'e 6œ 6a tœ œsœ angbo, na œ sœ 6a tœ ndœngœlœnœ. Yeka á ayi angbonœ kœna, á kœpa fœ 6œ adœke: “Yanga mœ, aalafo œ na œ sœ 6a utshunœ.” Ataa dá œsœ zœ œ li tœ ala endjeneke á 'e sœ dœ endje pa ndaba kœziroœ bale. <sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe zatœ ye dœ tœ ye ga lafo, endje ku she ga ati, yé tsheneke á tshe zatœ ye ga ati, endje ti she ga lafo.»

<sup>12</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu kœpa fœ uzu á tshe e she adœke: «Ædœ 6œ kpa kœsœ dœ angbo, e e anga zœ, aaya zœ, aayo zœ, amashenga nœ zœ á endje dœ aayi kœgbœrœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, endje e ndje 6œ ndœ œnœ endje, yé œ gi œrœ nœ zœ asœmœ kœ fœ 6œ ye. <sup>13</sup> Kashe œdœ œlœ á 6œ kœsœ dœ angbo, e aayi oyo, agbakĩndi azu, aayi gbada œdœ pe aayibula ndœ nœ. <sup>14</sup> Ataa 6œ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ endje gugu dœ œrœ kœgi fœ 6œ nene, kolœ Ndjaba dá gi fœ 6œ lœkœ á tshe she bala œtshœ azu lœ akuzu.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ egerœ angbo  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.1-10)*

<sup>15</sup> Kœdji o'onœ asœmœ ataa, anga uzu bale á tshe sœ lima ugurutœ azu á endje sœ lima pa ndaba kœziroœ yu Yisu adœke: «Yanga nœ uzu á tshe gbœ osho lœ angbo á Ndjaba œ mbœrœ bala 6a lœ ogo tshagbozu nœ ye.» <sup>16</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Anga uzu bale yi lima ndœ kœmbœrœ

egerœ angbo nœ ye, yé tshe e azu ndjoro. <sup>17</sup> Ada ɔlɔ nœ kœzɪrœ li, tshe vwa ayi akwa nœ ye fœ azu á tshe e má endje adœke: “E na ga mœ, ngɔngɔnœ asœke mœ guma œrœnœ para ye.” <sup>18</sup> Kashe endje para, awa bale, endje tetœ kœyɔndœ nœ adœke tshe wu oyo œne. Ali uzunœ pa adœke: “Mœ totœ kœyɔ kindi bale, yé œ li adœke mœ na kœwu tœnœ, mœ ki fœ ɓœ adœke ɓœ wu oyo mœ.” <sup>19</sup> Anga pa œnœ ye adœke: “Mœ totœ kœyɔ angombe ndjokpa, yé mœ yindœ kœna kœwu endje œdœ endje kœsœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kœmbœrœ akwa, mœ ki fœ ɓœ adœke ɓœ wu oyo mœ.” <sup>20</sup> Anga kpa pa adœke: “Mœ totœ kœto yashe ngɔngɔnœ asœke; mbœrœ tœnœ ataa mœ na nene.”

<sup>21</sup> «Ayi akwanœ gu œ pandœ o'onœ kɔ ɓata á endje pa ascœmœ fœ gbozu nœ ye. Gbozu anda su dœ ókó yé œ pa fœ ayi akwa nœ ye adœke: “Na katsha ɓa tœ osho kœka œrœ œdœ ɓa tœ ala awa lœ ongbo, œ gu dœ ayi oyo, agbakindi azu, aayi gbada œdœ aayibula.” <sup>22</sup> Manda nœ teasho, ayi akwa gu œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, mœ mbœrœ neke á ɓœ pa ɓama tœnœ ye, kashe osho sœpe.” <sup>23</sup> Gbozu kpa pa fœ ayi akwa nœ ye adœke: “Na dœ awa kindi, œ tovworogbo azu adœke endje li, mbœrœ á anda nœ mœ kœsu dœ azu. <sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke uzu bale ugurutœ azu á mœ e ɓamama endje utshunœ ascœmœ, œ gbɔ osho lœ angbo nœ mœ nene.”»

*Kœkatœ œrœ kɔ mbœrœ kœna manda Yisu  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 10.37-38)*

<sup>25</sup> Ukpulu azu ndjoro sœ lima kœero tœ awanœ dœ Yisu, tshe kœfatœ ye yé á kœyu endje adœke:

<sup>26</sup> «Edœ uzu kœyindœ kœna manda mœ, á kœsœpe

køeyindøe abanøe, ayinøe, awonøe, agbolo nøe ye, aayanøe, ayinganøe øedøe pe soro ye døe tøe ye kørøpa møe, tshe te yambarøe nøe møe nene. <sup>27</sup> Tsheneke á tshe køezaza kurushi nøe ye yé á te manda møe nene, tshe te yambarøe nøe møe nene.

<sup>28</sup> «Gbambanøe nene, øedøe uzu køeyindøe køemø egerøe anda, tshe mbøerøe kotoo? Utshunøe tshe søe ga ati, øe mirøe tsheløe ye tøe ama øerøe kō á li ndøe køemø døe andanøe. Manda nøe, tshe wu øedøe ngendja á tshe søe døe tønøe øe li kōeka døe akwanøe. <sup>29</sup> Kashe øedøe tshe køembøerøe kiti andanøe, á andanøe kōekaka nene, azu kō á endje wu, ataa endje tetøe køemø she <sup>30</sup> yé øe pa adøeke: “Uzu asøe te lima tøe køemø anda, kashe tshe lili køembøerøe akwanøe adøeke øe ka nene!”

<sup>31</sup> «Awa bale ndje, øedøe anga gbozugo á tshe søe døe aturugu kutu ndjokpa køeyindøe kōenga koshe døe anga gbozugo á tshe søe døe aturugu kutu zazu bale, tshe mbøerøe kotoo? Utshunøe tshe mirøe tsheløe ye, øe tondøe mara á tshe nga døe koshenøe mbøerøe á kōeza yanganøe vesho. <sup>32</sup> Øedøe tshe køewu adøeke øene li kōeza she vesho nene, бата á yanganøe søepe løe ingirinøe, tshe vwa azu nøe ye føe she adøeke øene djitøe øene døe she.»

<sup>33</sup> Yisu kpa pa adøeke: «Awa bale ndje ataa, uzu kō ugurutøe 'e á tshe kōekakatøe øerøe nøe ye kō á tshe søe døe tønøe nene, tshe li kōedøe yambarøe nøe møe nene.»

*Ingbiri neke á nganga nene*

*(Wu 6a tøe Mat 5.13; Mar 9.50)*

<sup>34</sup> «Ingbiri kōedøe øtshøerøe. Kashe øedøe øe kōenganga nene, endje gi øtshønøe ga lōenøe kotoo?

<sup>35</sup> Endje li kōedjanga tsheløenøe døe øshø too kōeko



6ata oforo á endje lu doe dango 6a loe kindi nene, kashe endje za va e ga shu ye. Kaka uzu á tshe koesoe doe utu noe koedji doe o'o, tshe dji.»

## 15

### *Ndoema toro tœ upu noe pata á tshe yiwa (Wu 6a tœ Mat 18.12-14)*

<sup>1</sup> Aayi kœeko ngendja lapo doe pe aayi ngbindiroe na ga indiri Yisu ndoe koedji she. <sup>2</sup> Afarisayi doe pe aayi kœeyisoe awa akwa tetoe kœele loe ma endje adœke: «Uzu asoe soe kœeyindoe aayi ngbindiroe, yé œ soe kœezi œeroe tœ œsœnoe doe endje!»

<sup>3</sup> Yé Yisu pa loe ndœma toro foe endje adœke: <sup>4</sup> «Ede anga uzu bale ugurutoe 'e koesoe doe apata noe ye kama bale (100) yé anga bale kœeyiwa, tshe katoe udu endje zazu vana doe ndjokpa doe mindu doe amanoe vana (99) ti loe gusu yé œ na kœepara tsheneke asœmoe œerrr œ gbœ she yekane nene a? <sup>5</sup> Yé lœko á tshe kœegbœ she, tshe za she doe yanga ga pa igi ye, <sup>6</sup> yé œ gu doe she ga ndoe ye. Manda noe, tshe e anganoe doe amashenga noe ye ndoe kœepandœma noe foe endje adœke: “E na ga mœ a kurutsheloe yanganoe asoe doe 'e, mbœeroe mœ gbœ pata noe mœ á tshe yiwa kpœke ye!” <sup>7</sup> Mœ soe kœepandœ noe foe 'e adœke, yanga 6a lafo œ soe bala atamœ, mbœeroe anga ayi ngbindiroe bale á tshe kœefatshalœsu ye. Yanganœ œ ropa yanga mbœeroe œtshœ azu zazu vana doe ndjokpa doe mindu doe amanœ vana (99) á endje soe ndjii yé á gbegbe ndœ kœefatshalœsu endje nene.»

### *Ndoema toro tœ upu noe ngendja á yiwa*

<sup>8</sup> «Ɔdœ ndje anga yashe bale kœsœ dœ langere ngendja nœ ye ndjokpa yé á anganœ bale yiwa, tshe ta owo, tshe ngbɔ osho yé œ para œrrr yé œ gbɔ yekane nene a? <sup>9</sup> Yé lɔkɔ á tshe kœgbɔ, tshe e anganœ dœ pe amashenga nœ ye ndœ kœpandœ nœ fœ endje adœke: “E na ga mœ a kurutshelœ yanganœ asœke dœ 'e, langere ngendja nœ mœ á yiwa kpœke, mœ gbɔ ye!” <sup>10</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, aandjelu nœ Ndjaba œ sœ dœ yanga ataa, mbœrœ anga ayi ngbindirœ bale á tshe kœfatshalɔsu ye.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ gbolo yakoshe á tshe yiwa*

<sup>11</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Anga yakoshe bale sœ lima dœ agbolo yakoshe nœ ye bisha. <sup>12</sup> Inginœ pa fœ abanœ adœke: “Aba, kurutshelœ œrœ á bœ sœ dœ tœnœ, œ ko œsœ œnœ mœ fœ mœ.” Yé, abanœ kurutshelœ œrœnœ tœ endje bisha dœ ayanœ. <sup>13</sup> Manda olo teasho, ingi gbolo yakoshenœ ko œnœ ye œrœnœ yɔ œrœ para, yé œ ro ga lœ anga ogo zara. Ba zœ, tshe li ga lœ djingili, yé œ ndi ngendja nœ ye para.

<sup>14</sup> «Manda kindi ngendja nœ ye para kɔkɔ, egerœ ogo li ga lœ ogonœ asœmœ, yé tshe li ga lœ oyo. <sup>15</sup> Tshe na œ li akwa ba ndœ anga uzu ogonœ asœmœ, uzunœ vwa she ga lœ kindi nœ ye mbœrœ kœgbandœ akɔso. <sup>16</sup> Tshe sœ lima dœ ogo kœzi leyɔ á akɔsonœ sœ kœzi tœnœ, kashe uzu bale toto fœ she nene. <sup>17</sup> Tshe tetœ kœgbe tshelœ ye, yé œ pa adœke: “Aayi akwa nœ aba mœ para sœ kœzi œrœ b̄ata á endje yindœ nœ, kashe ba ke, mœ sœ kœtshu dœ ogo! <sup>18</sup> Mœ gu ga ndœ aba

mœ, yé œ pa fœ she adœke: Aba, mœ mbœrœ lima ekperœ fœ Ndjaba œdœ pe fœ 6œ. <sup>19</sup> Mœ kpa lili ndœ kœsœ tœ gbolo yakoshe nœ zœ nene, kashe fa mœ tœ anga ayi akwa nœ zœ.” <sup>20</sup> Yé tshe tetœ awa ndœ kœgu ga ndœ abanœ. Abanœ wu she lima lœ ugunœ, yé oyo ye ka she, á tshe kœkpa dœ ɔɔ para tshatshu ye œ kœtepa ye dœ kœuru tshelœ utu ye. <sup>21</sup> Gbolo yakoshe kœpa fœ she adœke: “Aba, mœ mbœrœ ekperœ fœ Ndjaba œdœ pe fœ 6œ, mœ kpa lili adœke 6œ e mœ gbolo yakoshe nœ zœ nene.” <sup>22</sup> Kashe abanœ pa fœ ayi akwa nœ ye adœke: “E na dœ ɔtshɔ lœba ga mœ katsha œ verœ ga tœ ye, œ yi bingi ga tœ yɔkɔne ye œ verœ œrada ga tœ ada ye. <sup>23</sup> E na dœ za ɔtshɔ ovoro ngombe á tshe sœ dœ ojoro, œ wo she. A mbœrœ angbo œ zi she. <sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, gbolo yakoshe nœ mœ á e wu she asœke, tshu lima yé á kpa kwatœ ye dœ soro asœ, tshe yiwa lima yé á mœ gbɔ she asœ.” Yé endje tetœ kœmbœrœ angbo.

<sup>25</sup> «Dœ lɔndɔnœ asœmœ, eya gbolo yakoshe nœ ye sœ lima 6a lœ kindi. Lɔkɔ á tshe to lima 6a lœ kindi kœgu she, ndoo dœ anda atake, tshe dji œsœ itshi dœ pe ipi. <sup>26</sup> Tshe kœ'e anga ayi akwa, yé á kœyu she tœ œrœ á sœ kœmbœrœtœ endje 6a sœnda. <sup>27</sup> Ayi akwanœ kœgi fœ she adœke: “Aya zœ dá gu, yeka á aba zœ wo ɔtshɔ ovoro ngombe á tshe sœ dœ ojoro mbœrœ á tshe wu she kœgu tœnœ dœ ɔtshɔ ɔkɔ ye.”

<sup>28</sup> «Eyanœ dji ataa, œ so ókó, yé œ vwaratœ ye kœeli anda ye. Abanœ wuta ndœ kœu she. <sup>29</sup> Kashe tshe gi fœ abanœ adœke: “Aba, mœ mbœrœ akwa 6ata kanga fœ 6œ manda ungu ndjoro, mœ

vwavwaratœ mœ tœ anga awa o'o nœ zœ bale nene, kashe ɔɔ bale á bœ za anga ngombe nœ zœ fœ mœ adœke mœ mbœrœ angbo dœ she dœ anga mœ gugu nene. <sup>30</sup> Kashe ɔɔ á gbolo yakoshe nœ zœ asœ gu, œshe á tshe ndi œrœ nœ zœ ndœ agugati, bœ wo ɔtshɔ ovoro ngombe á tshe sœ dœ ojoro mbœrœ she!” <sup>31</sup> Yé abanœ kœpa fœ she adœke: “Gbolo nœ mœ, œbœ, bœ sœ œnœ zœ dœ mœ waa kpœke. (Erœ nœ mœ para kœdœ œnœ zœ. <sup>32</sup> Kashe, œ li adœke a mbœrœ angbo œ sœ dœ yanga, mbœrœ aya zœ asœke tshu lima yé á kwatœ ye dœ soro asœke. Tshe yiwa lima yé á mœ gbɔ she asœke.”»

## 16

### *Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ekpe kapeta*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Anga ayi ngendja sœ lima dœ kapeta nœ ye, yé anga azu na œ pandœ nœ fœ she adœke kapetanœ sœ kœndi œrœ nœ ye. <sup>2</sup> Tshe kœ'e kapeta œ pa fœ she adœke: “O'o gade dá mœ dji dœ i'iri zœ ata a? Ma mara á bœ mbœrœ akwa dœ ngendja fœ mœ dœ mœ wu, mbœrœ ngɔngɔ asœ bœ kpa dœdœ kapeta nœ œrœ nœ mœ nene.”

<sup>3</sup> «Kapeta kœtetœ kœpu lœ ma ye adœke: “Gbozu nœ mœ yindœ kœza akwa tshakane mœ. Mœ mbœrœ kotoo? Mœ gugu dœ gbɔgbɔ ndœ kœdjo kindi nene. Mœ sœ dœ tshula kœyɔndœ œrœ.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ wusœ œrœ á mœ mbœrœ ye! Mœ tetœ kœyindœ azu á endje kœyindœ mœ kœna ga ndœ endje ɔɔ á akwa kapeta nœ mœ kœka.” <sup>5</sup> Tshe e uzu dœ uzu á tshe sœ lima dœ kudá nœ gbozu nœ ye, yé œ yu tsheneke á tshe na utshunœ adœke: “Kudá

nœ gbozu sœ lima lœ kumu zœ kotoo?” <sup>6</sup> Uzunœ kœgi fœ she adœke: “Ngbongolo kada kama bale (100).” Kapeta kœpa fœ she adœke: “Za mbeti kuda nœ zœ, sœ ga ati œ su adœke: Ngbongolo kada zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa.” <sup>7</sup> Tshe kpa yu anga adœke: “Bœ sœ dœ kudancœ kotoo?” Uzunœ gi fœ she adœke: “Sake nœ indji ble kama bale (100).” Kapeta kœpa fœ she adœke: “Za mbeti kuda nœ zœ, yé œ su adœke: Zazu vana.” <sup>8</sup> Gbozu donga ekpe kapetancœ mbœrcœ á tshe mbœrcœ akwa nœ ye dœ kœwuscœrcœ, yé œ pa adœke: “Azú á endje sœ kœgbe dœ kœgbœ œrcœ nœ tshapashœ asœke sœ hara hara lœ kœmbœrcœ ayo ugurutœ endje dœ anga endje kœropa endjeneke á endje dœ azu nœ ingbîsho.”»

<sup>9</sup> Yîsu kpa pa adœke: «'E mbœrcœ ayo dœ azu lœ awa nœ kœgbœrcœ nœ tshapashœncœ asœke á sœ kœfara osho mbœrcœ á 'e kœgugu dœ tœncœ nene, yeka á Ndjaba kœza osho kœsœ nœ waa dœ waa fœ 'e.

<sup>10</sup> «Uzu á tshe kœzatœ ye ndjii lœ aya akwa, tshe za ndje tœ ye ndjii lœ egerœ akwa. Yé tsheneke á tshe dœ ayi wala lœ aya akwa, tshe dœ ndje ayi wala lœ egerœ akwa. <sup>11</sup> Œdœ 'e kœsœsœ kœzatœ 'e ndjii lœ mara kœmbœrcœ akwa dœ ngendja á dœ œrcœ afara nene, œdœ dá to adja œtshœrcœ fœ 'e a? <sup>12</sup> Yé œdœ 'e kœmbœmbœrcœtœ 'e ndjii lœ kœza œrcœ nœ anga azu ga tœ akwa nene, œdœ dá to œrcœ neke á sœ mbœrcœ 'e fœ 'e a?

<sup>13</sup> «Ayi akwa bale lili kœmbœrcœ akwa fœ agbozu bisha nene. Gbambancœ nene, œdœ tshe kœsœ kœyindœ anga bale, tshe yiangba anga; too œdœ tshe kœzatœ ye ga ndœ tsheneke utshuncœ, tshe

vwaratœ ye tœ anga. 'E lili adœke 'e mbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba dœ koedœ akanga nœ ngendja nene.»

*Awa akwa œdœ ogo Gbozu nœ Ndjaba*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 11.12-13; 5.31-32; Mar 10.11-12)*

<sup>14</sup> Afarisayi á endje yindœ ngendja waa, dji lima o'onœ ataa yé œ tetœ koemœ Yisu. <sup>15</sup> Yisu koepa fœ endje adœke: «E'e, 'e sœ koematœ 'e ɓata azu á endje sœ ndjii tœ ala azu, kashe Ndjaba wu lœsu 'e ye. Gbambanœ nene, œneke á azu sœ kœza dœ ádá waa, Ndjaba wu tœ ekpenœ.

<sup>16</sup> «Endœ buku nœ awa akwa nœ Moyize œdœ buku á aayi koegbara o'o su lima, di œerrr ga tœ kœna Yowane ayi kœza batisimu. Dœ londœnœ ascœmœ, endje sœ lima kœyisœ Ɔtshœ O'o nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba, yé uzu dœ uzu sœ koepa lima avwara ndœ kœli ga zœ. <sup>17</sup> Andaa tshalafœ dœ tshapashœ œ yiwa ye, kashe endje wa œrœ bale lœ awa akwa nene, œdœ ndje tshakanea a'eara uwu mbeti nene.

<sup>18</sup> «Yakoshe kœ á tshe katœ awonœ ti yé á to ata anga, tshe mbœrœ angba budu. Tsheneke á tshe to yashe á akœnœ katœ ye ti, tshe sœ koembœrœ ndje angba budu.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ayi kœgbœrœ œdœ Lazaro*

<sup>19</sup> «Anga uzu bale koedœ lima ayi kœgbœrœ, tshe verœ kolœ œtshœ lœba nœ ngendja. Ɔlœ dœ œlœ tshe sœ lima kœzi œtshœrœ ɓata uzu sœ dœ angbo. <sup>20</sup> Anga ayi oyo á i'iri ye koedœ Lazaro, sœ lima kœlo ɓa pa manda anda nœ ye; tshe sœ lima dœ uku gbadja tœ kotœ ye. <sup>21</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœyindœ kœzi kutiri kœziœ á sœ kœyo ɓa tshakudu ndaba

kœezirœ nœ ayi kœegbœrœ soemœe kashe tshe lili lima nene. Yé ayavoro soe ndje lima kœena kœela tshala uku gbadja nœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> «Ayi oyo tshu, yé aandjelu to she na toenœ ndoo dœ Abrayamo. Ayi kœegbœ œerœ tshu ndje, yé endje shi she. <sup>23</sup> Ayi kœegbœ œerœ soe lima kœewu oyo waa ba lœ ogo nœ akuzu. Tshe mesho ga lafo atake, œ wu Lazaro á tshe soe ndoo dœ Abrayamo. <sup>24</sup> Tshe kœeve rawa adœke: “Aba mœ dœ Abrayamo, wu oyo mœ dœ œ vwa Lazaro tshe yi yœkœne ye ga la ngu dœ œ sa ga pa tima mœ kane, mbœerœ mœ soe kœewu oyo ba la wo ba ke waa.” <sup>25</sup> Kashe Abrayamo pa fœ she adœke: “Gbolo nœ mœ, wusœ nœ adœke bœ gbœ lima œerœ tshapashœ lœ soro zœ ndjoro, kashe Lazaro soe lima dœ oyo kœerosœ nœ. Ngœngœ asœke, oyo nœ ye ka ye, andaa œbœ, bœ soe kœewu oyo. <sup>26</sup> Ga pa nœ, egerœ kudu wa mapaka ugurutoe zœ dœ a'a ye. Uzu œ to ba ke œ na ga ndœ 'e ba zœ nene, uzu œ to ndje ba ndœ 'e ba zœ œ na ndje ga ndœ 'a nene.”

<sup>27</sup> «Ayi kœegbœrœ kœepa adœke: “Mœ soe kœedi tsheloema mœ fœ bœ, aba, vwa Lazaro ba soenda nœ aba mœ, <sup>28</sup> mbœerœ mœ katœ aaya mœ mindu ba zœ. Tshe mindœ nœ fœ endje mbœerœ adœke endje kœenana ba tœ osho á mœ wu oyo toenœ ba ke asœ nene.” <sup>29</sup> Abrayamo kœepa fœ she adœke: “Aaya zœ wusœ buku nœ awa akwa nœ Moyize dœ pe kœemi upu nœ aayi kœegbara o'o, yé endje dji œ za ga tœ akwa.” <sup>30</sup> Ayi kœegbœrœnœ kpa pa adœke: “œ soesœ ataa nene Abrayamo aba mœ, œdœ uzu kœetshu lima, yé á wuta á na ga ndœ endje, endje fatshalœsu endje ye.” <sup>31</sup> Kashe

Abrayamo kpa kœgi fœ she adœke: “Ɛdœ endje kœdjidji Moyize dœ pe aayi kœgbara o'o nene, œdœ ndje uzu á tshe kœtshu, á she, á na ga ndœ endje, endje yi ndje ndœ o'o ye nene.”»

## 17

### *Kœmi upu nœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 18.6-7; Mar 9.42)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Ɛrœ á sœ kœyi azu ndœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ sœ zœ. Kashe oyo nœ tsheneke á tshe yi anganœ ga lœ ekperœ! <sup>2</sup> Ɛ li dœ she adœke endje du egerœ badja ga tœ igi ye œ vwi she ga la egerœ ungu. Ɛ sœ dœ otshœnœ mbœrœ she ata tœ œscœnœ adœke tshe yi anga gbolo bale lœ agbolo asœ ga lœ ekperœ. <sup>3</sup> 'E sœ dœ gbœdjela!

«Ɛdœ aya zœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ 6œ, gbagbara she. Yé œdœ tshe kœgbetshelœ ye ndœnœ á fatshalœsu ye, wu oyo ye. <sup>4</sup> Ɛdœ tshe kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ 6œ awa minu dœ bisha (7) lœ œlœ bale, yé á na ndje ga ndœ zœ awa minu dœ bisha (7) kœpa fœ 6œ adœke: “Ɛneke á mœ mbœrœ sœ tœ ekpenœ”, wu kolœ oyo ye.»

### *Kœyindœrœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 17.20)*

<sup>5</sup> Aayi avwa kœpa fœ Gbozu adœke: «Mbœrœ adœke kœyindœrœ nœ 'a gerœ.» <sup>6</sup> Gbozu kœgi adœke: «Ɛdœ adja 'e kœsœ má dœ kœyindœrœ dœ egerœnœ 6ata ele œyo á i'irinœ kœdœ mutarde, 'e pa má fœ œyo asœ adœke: “Gitœ zœ kpœke œ na œ tœ 6a la kota 6a e”, yé œ mbœrœtœ ye liaka o'o 'e ye.»



*Ɔerø á li adøeke ayi akwa mbøerø*

<sup>7</sup> «Uzu ðe ugurutø 'e á tshe køesøe ðøe ayi akwa nõe ye á tshe djo k̄indi too á tshe gb̄ondøe ayarøe, yé á ayi akwanøe to ɓa løe k̄indi á gu, á tshe pa føe she kpuru adøeke: “Na katsha ø zi øerø a?”  
<sup>8</sup> Ɔø ø nene, tshe pa føe she adøeke: “Fa køeziøe føe møe, yapa løeba zøe yeka á køeko køeziøe ga pa ndaba føe møe. Møe køezi øerø á køendjo øerø yeka á ɓøe køezi á køendjo ndje øenøe zøe manda nõe.”  
<sup>9</sup> Gbozu lili køegi øtshøerø føe ayi akwanøe mbøerø øerø neke á tshe pa tønøe føe she, yé á tshe mbøerø liakanøe nene a? <sup>10</sup> Ɔø søe ndje awa bale mbøerø 'e, øeðøe 'e køemboerøe neke k̄o á endje pa tønøe føe 'e, 'e pa adøeke: “A'a køeðøe ayi akwa gbambanøe, 'a mbøerøe koløe akwa neke á li adøeke 'a mbøerøe.”»

*Yisu she aayi boroma ndjokpa*

<sup>11</sup> Bata á Yisu søe lima køero ga løe Yerusaleme, tshe ro t̄o løe ogo Samariya øeðøe Galilayi. <sup>12</sup> Ɔl̄o á tshe li lima ga lakpi anga ongbo bale, aayi boroma ndjokpa na ndøe køetogba ðøe she. Endje ka lima zara, <sup>13</sup> yé ø tetøe kø'e she ðøe øgb̄o adøeke: «Yisu, ayi køeyisøerøe, wu oyo 'a kane.» <sup>14</sup> Yisu wu endje øe pa føe endje adøeke: «'E na ø matøe 'e føe anganga Ndjaba.» Andaa køena ga zøe, tøe ala awa, endje she ye. <sup>15</sup> Anga bale ugurutøe endje, køewu adøeke øene she ye, á kwatøe ye ðøe køedonga Ndjaba ðøe øgb̄o tshama ye. <sup>16</sup> Tshe gote ga tøe ada Yisu, øe tara kumu ye ga ati yé ø za mershe føe she. Kashe uzunøe asøemøe lima køeðøe uzu Samariya. <sup>17</sup> Yé Yisu køepa adøeke: «Ataa øe ðøeðøe endje ndjokpa k̄ok̄o dá she nene a? Anga endje mindu ðøe vana, søe øenøe endje kpoeta a? <sup>18</sup> Anga uzu ugurutøe

endje gbegbe ndœ kœkwa kœdonga Ndjaba nene, kashe kolœ genenœ asœke!» <sup>19</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Alafo, œ gu zœ. Kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she 6œ ye.»

*Akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.23-28,37-41)*

<sup>20</sup> Afarisayi kœyu she adœke: «Ɔlɔ gadé dá akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba œ na a?» Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba œ na dœ mara adœke uzu wu nene.

<sup>21</sup> «Endje pandœ nœ adœke: “Wu, tœnœ dá sœ asœ, too œtœnœ dá sœ 6a e” nene. Gbambanœ nene, akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba sœ ugurutœ 'e zœ.»

<sup>22</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Osho sœ kœndo tœnœ zœ, osho á 'e sœ dœ ogo nœ kœwu amba anga olo bale ugurutœ olo nœ Gbolo nœ uzu, kashe 'e wu nene. <sup>23</sup> Endje tetœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: “Tshe sœ 6a 'e”, too “tshe sœ 6a ke.” Kashe, 'e nana ga zœ nene, 'e kpakpa ndje ɔɔ ga zœ nene.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ɔlɔ á Gbolo nœ uzu œ na, œ sœ 6ata Yavuru á yercœwa 6a lafo, yé á ishirinœ œ za osho djigi. <sup>25</sup> Kashe utshunœ, œ li adœke tshe wu oyo waa, yé azu nœ ngɔngɔnœ asœke vwaratœ endje tœ ye yekane.

<sup>26</sup> «Lɔndɔ á olo kœna Gbolo nœ uzu kœli, œrœ œ mbœrœtœ endje 6ata œnœ lɔkɔ nœ Nowa lima.

<sup>27</sup> Azu sœ lima kœzi œrœ dœ kœndjo œrœ, endje sœ lima kœtotœ endje dœ kœko ayawuru nœ endje ndœ totœ œrrr ga tœ olo á Nowa li lima ga lœ egerœ agba, yeka á yavuru ni lima, á ungu su lima pa ɔshɔ kpɔlirɔ, yé á wo endje lima para. <sup>28</sup> Œ sœ ndje 6ata œnœ lɔkɔ nœ Lota lima: Azu sœ lima

kœzi œœœ dœ kœndjo œœœ, endje sœ kœyœ œœœ dœ kœka œœœ, endje sœ lima kœlu œœœ ga lœ kindi dœ kœmœ anda. <sup>29</sup> Kashe olo kœwuta lima Lota lœ Sodomo, Ndjaba vwa owo ɓata yavuru, œ to ɓa lafo kœyo ga ati dœ pe jiwonœ á di yeee, yeka á wo lima azu para kœkœ. <sup>30</sup> Œ mbœœœ bala tœ endje ataa lœkœ á Gbolo nœ uzu œ ma bala tœ ye.

<sup>31</sup> «Dœ olonœ asœmœ, uzu á tshe kœsœ ɓa pa kumu anda á œœœ nœ ye sœ ɓa sœnda, tshe kpa gerœ ga ati kœza tœnœ nene; œ sœ ndje ataa fœ uzu á tshe kœsœ ɓa lœ kindi, tshe kpa kwatœ ye ga mangba ye nene. <sup>32</sup> 'E gbetshelœ 'e tœ upu nœ awo Lota kane. <sup>33</sup> Uzu neke á tshe para awa ndœ kœgbœndœ soro ye, tshe tshu; kashe tsheneke á tshe gbœndœ nœ nene dá she. <sup>34</sup> Mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e, lœ butshœnœ asœmœ, ayakoshe bisha œ lopa gbarœ bale: Endje za anga bale, yé anga œ sœpe. <sup>35</sup> Ayashe bisha œ sœ kœtœ œœœ tœ œsœnœ bale: Endje za anga bale, yé anga œ sœpe. [ <sup>36</sup> Ayakoshe bisha œ sœ kœmbœœœ akwa ɓa lœ kindi, endje za anga bale yé anga œ sœpe. ]» <sup>37</sup> Ayambarœ nœ Yisu yu she adœke: «Œœœnœ atamœ œ mbœœœtœ endje kœœta Gbozu?» Yé tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Osho á oko uzu œ sœ tœnœ, dá adivumbala, œ na kœngbœtœ endje ɓa zœ\*.»

## 18

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ yashe koya œdœ ayi kœwangbanga*

---

\* **17.37** 17.37 Gbagurunœ asœke yindœ kœpa adœke uzu bale œ kpa lœma ngbanga nœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>1</sup> Yisu pa ndoema toro asoeke mboeroe koema foe endje adoeke endje shi gbi loe koeza avwala, endje gbogbo dokongo nene. <sup>2</sup> Tshe pa foe endje adoeke: «Anga ayi koewa ngbanga á tshe kpakpa awa Ndjaba nene yé á lili ndje oeso uzu bale nene, soe lima ba loe anga ongbo bale. <sup>3</sup> Yé anga yashe koya soe lima koena ga ndoe ye olo doe olo koepa foe she adoeke: “Wa ngbanga ugurutoe moe doe ayingba moe asoeke kane.” <sup>4</sup> Katshatsha ayi koewangbanganoe soe ba lima koewaratoe ye, yé tshe soe koepa doe toe ye adoeke: “Ataa moe koekpakpa awa Ndjaba nene yé á koeliliso azu nene, <sup>5</sup> kashe bata á yashe koya asoe soe koendanga moe, moe wa otsho ngbanga foe she mboeroe á tshe kpa koekwakwatoe ye ndoe koetshanga kumu moe nene.”»

<sup>6</sup> Yé Gbozu kpa koepa ga pa noe adoeke: «'E dji o'o á ayi koewangbanga á tshe soeso ndjii nene, soe koepa toenoe doe otshonoe kane! <sup>7</sup> Yé doe mara ataa, Ndjaba oe wa otsho ngbanga ga toe azu á tshe ke endje á endje soe koeki ga toe ye butsho doe olo nene a? Tshe gbeletoe ye ndoe koeti kane endje ga lafo ye a? <sup>8</sup> Moe soe koepa foe 'e ngbi adoeke: Tshe wa otsho ngbanga foe endje katsha ye. Kashe loko á Gbolo noe uzu oe kwa bala, tshe gbó azu á endje soe doe koeyinderoe ga ndoe Ndjaba pa osho zoe a?»

### *Ndoema toro toe upu noe Farisayi doe ayi koeko ngendja lapo*

<sup>9</sup> Tshe kpa pa ndoema toro asoeke foe anga azu á endje soe koegbe adoeke oene soe ndjii toe ala Ndjaba, yé á soe koegu oeso anga endje adoeke: <sup>10</sup> «Anga azu bisha na lima ga loe Tepelo ndoe koeza avwala; anga bale koedoe Farisayi yé anga koedoe ayi koeko

ngendja lapo. <sup>11</sup> Farisayinœ ka ga lafo, œ sœ lima kœza avwala tœ upu nœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke: “Uu Ndjaba, mœ sœ kœdonga bœ mbœrœ mœ sœsœ bœta anga azu nene, endje kœdœ aayi angba, aayi djingili, aayi angba budu, mœ sœsœ ndje bœta ayi kœko ngendja laponœ á tshe sœ bœ e asœ nene. <sup>12</sup> Mœ sœ kœyotshelœma mœ olo bisha lœ pœsœ bale, yé œ sœ kœto œrœ bale lœ ndjokpa lœ œrœ nœ mœ kœ á mœ sœ kœgbœ tœnœ fœ bœ.” <sup>13</sup> Ayi kœko ngendja lapo sœ œnœ ye zara; tshe yiyi lima ndœ kœmesho ga lafo nene, kashe tshe sœ kœda okoro ye yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke: “Uu Ndjaba, wu oyo mœ dœ ekpe uzu á mœ sœ asœke.”

<sup>14</sup> «Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: “Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e, ayi kœko ngendja lapo wuta lima ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba lœkœ á tshe gu ga ndœ ye, kashe œ dœdœ Farisayinœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe titœ ye dœ tœ ye ga lafo, Ndjaba œ ku she ga ati, kashe tsheneke á tshe zatœ ye ga ati, Ndjaba œ ti she ga lafo.”»

*Yisu to kane ye ga pa aaya agbolo*

*(Wu bœ tœ Mat 19.13-15; Mar 10.13-16)*

<sup>15</sup> Azu sœ lima kœna ndje dœ aaya agbolo fœ Yisu mbœrœ adœke tshe to kane ye ga pa endje. Kœwu ataa, ayambarœ sœ lima kœgeta endje. <sup>16</sup> Kashe Yisu e agbolo ga ndœ ye, yé á kœpa adœke: «'E katœ agbolo dœ endje na ga ndœ mœ! 'E kœkœ endje nene, mbœrœ ogo Gbozu Ndjaba sœ mbœrœ azu á endje sœ bœta endje. <sup>17</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke: Uzu neke á tshe yiyindœ ogo Gbozu Ndjaba bœta gbolo nene, tshe li bala ga zœ nene.»

*Ayi kœgbørœ**(Wu 6a tœ Mat 19.16-30; Mar 10.17-31)*

<sup>18</sup> Anga gbozu tshapa ayuda bale yu Yisu adœke: «Ōtshœ ayi kœyisœrœ, œrœ gade dá mœ kœmbœrœ á kœgbœ soro á ka nene a?» <sup>19</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 6œ e mœ ōtshœ uzu a? Uzu bale sœsœ dœ ōtshœnœ nene, kolœ Ndjaba kuti ye. <sup>20</sup> Bœ wusœ awa o'o ye: “Mbœmbœrœ angba budu nene, wowo uzu nene, zizi angba nene, papa wala ga pa uzu nene, lise aba zœ dœ pe ayi zœ.”»

<sup>21</sup> Gbozu tshapa ayudancœ asœmœ kœgi adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmbœrœtœ mœ 6a lima liakanœ pe lœ gbolo mœ.» <sup>22</sup> Yisu kœdji ataa yé á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Œ sœpe œrœ bale á 6œ mboembœrœ nene: Œrœ kœ á 6œ sœ dœ tœncœ, ka œ kurutshelœ ngendjancœ tœ aayi oyo. Ataa, 6œ gbœ bala kœgbørœ 6a lafo. Manda nœ, na ga mœ yé œ te manda mœ.» <sup>23</sup> Lœkœ á tshe dji o'onœ asœmœ ataa, oyo za she waa, mbœrœ œshe kœdœ lima ayi kœgbørœ. <sup>24</sup> Yisu wu adœke tshe sœ lima dœ oyo, œ pa adœke: «Tœ adœke aayi kœgbørœ li ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba, œ sœ tœ œgbœnœ. <sup>25</sup> Gbambancœ nene, agea á i'iri ye kœdœ Shamo li kœeli tœ lœ ogoro imbili dœ ōtshœnœ, kashe œ kpa gbœ kœrosœ nœ adœke ayi kœgbørœ li ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.» <sup>26</sup> Azu á endje sœ lima kœdji o'onœ asœmœ yu adœke: «Atamœ, œdœ dá li kœshe tœncœ a?» <sup>27</sup> Yisu kœgi adœke: «Œrœ á azu lili ndœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ nene, Ndjaba œ mbœrœ ye.»

<sup>28</sup> Yé Petro pa adœke: «Dji 'a kane. 'A katœ œrœ nœ 'a yé œ te manda zœ.» <sup>29</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, uzu

kɔ́ á tshe katœ anda nœ ye, awonœ, ayingonœ, abanœ dœ aayanœ too agbolo nœ ye mbœrœ kœzatœ ye ndœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba,<sup>30</sup> tshe gbɔ œrœ kœropanœ dœ osho asœke. Yé dœ osho á na manda nœ, tshe gbɔ ndje soro á ka nene.»

*Yisu kpa pandœ kuzu ye œdœ kœshe nœ ye lœ akuzu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 20.17-19; Mar 10.32-34)*

<sup>31</sup> Yisu ko ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E dji kane, a sœ kœro ga lœ Yerusaleme, yé 6a zœ dá o'o para á aayi kœgbara o'o su lima tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ uzu œ mbœrœtœ endje. <sup>32</sup> Endje za she ga tshakane azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene. Endje mɔ she, endje gu she dœ pe koetu ngusha ga tœ ye; <sup>33</sup> manda kœsɔ she dœ ndjapa, endje wo she. Yé manda olo votɔ, tshe she lœ akuzu.» <sup>34</sup> Kashe, ayambarœ wuwu lima sœ œrœ bale lœ nœ nene. Ádá o'onœ za lima tœ endje yiwatœ nœ tœ endje ye. Endje djidji lima tshelœ kata o'onœ á Yisu yi lima ndœ kœpa toœnœ nene.

*Yisu she ayibula 6a lœ Yeriko*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 20.29-34; Mar 10.46-52)*

<sup>35</sup> Lɔkɔ́ á Yisu wuta lima ndoo dœ Yeriko, anga ayibula sœ lima ga ati ga tœ ama awa, á sœ kœyondœ œrœ. <sup>36</sup> Kœdji œsœ azu ndjoro kœro tœ awa, tshe yu lima osho adœke: «œrœ gadé dá sœ kœmbœrœtœ endje ascœmœ a?» <sup>37</sup> Endje pandœ nœ fœ she adœke: «Yisu, uzu Nazarete dá ro ascœmœ.» <sup>38</sup> Tshe kœta rawa adœke: «Yisu Gbolo nœ Davidi, wu oyo mœ kane!» <sup>39</sup> Azu á endje sœ lima kœna utshunœ, te lima tœ kœgbagbara she

adœke tshe sœ koko. Kashe, tshe kpa ta rawa dœ  
 ɔgbɔ adœke: «Gbolo nœ Davidi, wu oyo mœ kane!»  
 40 Yisu ka, yé œ pa adœke endje na dœ she fœ  
 œne. Lɔndɔ á ayibula sœmœ wuta ndoo, Yisu yu  
 she adœke: 41 «Ɛrœ gade dá ɓœ yindœ nœ adœke  
 mœ mbœrœ fœ ɓœ a?» Tshe kœgi adœke: «Gbozu,  
 mœ yindœ kpa kœwu osho.» 42 Yisu kœpa fœ she  
 adœke: «Wu osho. Kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she ɓœ ye.»  
 43 Petœ œsœnœ tshe wu osho, yé œ te lima kœna  
 manda Yisu dœ kœdonga Ndjaba. Kœwu tœnœ  
 ataa, azu kɔ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba.

## 19

### *Yisu œdœ pe Zakayo*

1 Manda kœli Yisu ga lœ Yeriko, tshe ro lima tɔ lœ  
 ongbonœ. 2 Anga uzu á i'iri ye kœdœ Zakayo, sœ  
 lima ɓa zœ; œshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa aayi kœko  
 ngendja lapo, yé œshe lima kœdœ ayi kœgbœrœ.  
 3 Tshe sœ lima kœpara awa kœwu Yisu adœke œshe  
 kœdœ œdœ; kashe ɓata á tshe sœ lima tœ ondonœ,  
 awa adœke tshe wu she gugu lima nene mbœrœ  
 azu ro lima sœ nœ ye. 4 Tshe kpa utshunœ, œ ɔ  
 ga lœ ɔyo á i'irinœ kœdœ Sikomore, mbœrœ kœwu  
 Yisu á tshe yi lima ndœ kœro tɔ kpœtœmœ. 5 Lɔkɔ  
 á Yisu wuta kpœtœ oshonœ asœmœ, tshe mesho  
 ga lafo yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Zakayo, jœrœ ga  
 ati katsha, mbœrœ kpesheke œ li adœke mœ lo ɓa  
 sœnda nœ zœ.»

6 Katsha Zakayo kœjœrœ ga ati katsha yé œ za  
 osho kœsœ fœ she dœ yanga. 7 Kœwu tœnœ ataa,  
 azu kɔ te lima tœ kœpulœma endje adœke: «Uzu  
 asœ na kœlo ɓa ndœ ayi ngbindirœ!» 8 Kashe



Zakayo na ga tshu Gbozu œ pa adœke: «Wu, Gbozu, mœ kurutshelœ œrœ nœ mœ kpekpeka, œ ko tshakalanœ fœ aayi oyo, yé œdœ mœ kœza lima œrœ nœ anga uzu dœ œgbœ, mœ gi ga manda nœ fœ she awa vana.» <sup>9</sup> Yé Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Kpœsheke, fœ she dœ azu tshascœnda nœ zœ ye, mbœrœ œbœ kœdœ ndje anga ata Abrayamo. <sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Gbolo nœ uzu na ndœ kœpara œdœ kœza kœshe fœ azu á endje djingili.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ngendja*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 25.14-30*)

<sup>11</sup> Bata á azu sœ lima kœdji o'onœ ascœmœ, Yisu kpa pa lœ ndœma toro ascœ mbœrœ tshe sœ lima ndoo dœ Yerusaleme. Azu sœ lima kœgbe adœke Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba œ matœ ye pe kpœtœ œscœnœ. <sup>12</sup> Ataa, Yisu kœpa adœke: «Anga uzu bale lœ mara nœ agbozu á œsœ endje li, yi lima ndœ kœna ga lœ anga angbi ogo, mbœrœ azunœ 6a zœ kœza œne tœ gbozu yekane á œne kœfatœ œne á kœgu á kœdœ gbozu tshapa ogo nœ œne. <sup>13</sup> Utshu kœro she, tshe e anga aayi akwa nœ ye ndjokpa œ ko langere ngendja nœ ye ndjokpa fœ uzu dœ uzu yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: “E kotœ 'e bishu dœ ngendjanœ œrrr ga tœ olo á mœ gu.” <sup>14</sup> Kashe azu ogo nœ ye sœ lima kœyiangba ye, yé œ vwa anga azu manda ye ndœ kœpa adœke: “A yiyindœ nœ adœke tshe te gbozu tshapa 'a nene.” <sup>15</sup> Andaa manda kœza akwa gbozugonœ fœ she, tshe gu œ e aayi akwa nœ ye á tshe ko lima ngendja fœ endje ndœ kœwusœ ngendja á uzu dœ uzu gbœ ga pa nœ. <sup>16</sup> Uzu á tshe na utshunœ matœ ye œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, mœ gbœ langere ngendja ndjokpa ga pa

œeneke á 6œ ko lima fœ mœ.” <sup>17</sup> Tshe kœpa fœ she adœke: “Æ sœ dœ ɔtshɔncœ, œ6œ kœdœ ɔtshɔ ayi akwa, 6ata á 6œ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ lœ aya akwa atake, mœ za 6œ tœ gbozu tshapa ongbo ndjokpa.” <sup>18</sup> Bisha uzu na yé œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, mœ gbɔ langere ngendja mindu ga pa œeneke á 6œ ko lima fœ mœ.” <sup>19</sup> Tshe kœpa ndje fœ she adœke: “Mœ za 6œ tœ gbozu ga pa ongbo mindu.” <sup>20</sup> Anga kpa kœna yé œ kœpa adœke: “Gbozu, wu langere ngendja nœ zœ dœke, mœ guma lima sœ nœ ga lœ lœba. <sup>21</sup> Gbambancœ nene, awa zœ za lima mœ waa, mbœrœ 6œ gbɔgbɔ: Bœ sœ kœko œrœ á dœdœ œncœ zœ nene, 6œ sœ kœkɔ ele ngwarœ neke á dœdœ 6œ dá lu nene.” <sup>22</sup> Tshe kœpa fœ she adœke: “Ekpe ayi akwa! Kolœ liaka o’o ama zœ, mœ wa ngbanga ga tœ zœ. Bœ wu lima sœ nœ adœke œmœ kœdœ uzu á mœ gbɔgbɔ, mœ ko œrœ neke á dœdœ œncœ mœ nene yé œ kɔ ele ngwarœ neke á œ dœdœ mœ dá lu nene. <sup>23</sup> Yé mbœrœ gadé á 6œ zaza má ngendja nœ mœ ga lœ anda nœ kœgumasœ ngendja nene a? Atamœ á mœ kœgu má, á endje kœgi fœ mœ dœ anga œrœ ga pa nœ nene a?” <sup>24</sup> Manda nœ, tshe kœpa fœ azu á endje sœ lima kpœmœ adœke: “E za langere ngendja nœ ye tshakane ye, yé œ za fœ tsheneke á tshe sœ dœ tœncœ ndjokpa.” <sup>25</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: “Gbozu, tshe sœ dœ anga langere ngendjancœ ndjokpa zœ!” <sup>26</sup> Tshe kœgi adœke: “Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, uzu kɔ á tshe sœ dœ œrœ, endje kpa to angancœ ga pa nœ fœ she kœrosœ nœ, kashe tsheneke á tshe gugu dœ œrœ nene, endje gbɔtœ œeneke teasho á tshe sœ dœ tœncœ tshakane ye.

<sup>27</sup> Tø ayingba mœ, azu á endje yiyi lima ndœ nœ adœke mœ dœ gbozu tshapa endje nene, 'e na dœ endje ga mœ dœ œ wa ɔngɔrɔ endje kpœtshu mœ.»

### *Yisu li ga læ Yerusaleme bata gbozugo*

<sup>28</sup> Manda kœpu o'onœ asœmœ ataa, Yisu te utshunœ kœɔ ga læ Yerusaleme. <sup>29</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe ndo dœ tshalakpi Betefaje œdœ Betani, ndoo dœ tshapa kaga á i'irinœ kœdœ kaga ɔyɔ Olive, tshe vwa ayambarœ bisha utshunœ, <sup>30</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «'E ro ɓa lakpi á sœ ndjii utshu azœ asœke. Kœli 'e tshendja, 'e wu aya ane á endje du she kpœtœmœ yé á uzu bale ɔɔ damba ga pa ye nene, 'e vwara she œ gu dœ she ga mœ. <sup>31</sup> Yé œdœ uzu kœyu 'e adœke: “Mbœrœ gadé á 'e vwara she a?” 'E gi fœ she adœke: “Gbozu dá gbe dœ she.”»

<sup>32</sup> Aayi avwanœ na, œ wu ndje kolœ œrcœnœ ɓata á Gbozu pandœ nœ fœ endje asœmœ. <sup>33</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje sœ kœvwara anenœ, ayengɔ ye yu endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadé á 'e vwara anenœ asœ a?» <sup>34</sup> Endje gi adœke: «Gbozu dá gbe dœ she.» <sup>35</sup> Endje gu dœ anenœ fœ Yisu, manda nœ endje ko yɔgbɔdɔ læba nœ endje va ga pa ye, á za Yisu ga pa nœ. <sup>36</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu sœ ndœ kœro tœnœ, azu sœ lima kœsaka læba nœ endje ga tœ ala awa. <sup>37</sup> Kœendo dœ awa á jœrœ ga tœ kaga ɔyɔ Olive, ayambarœ nœ Yisu ndjoro sœ dœ yanga, œ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba dœ avwara mbœrœ afá á Yisu mbœrœ á endje wu. <sup>38</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa gbozugo á tshe na dœ i'iri ye. Kaka kœsœ gee sœ ɓa lafo yé mokɔ nœ Ndjaba matœ ye ɓa zœ!»

<sup>39</sup> Kashe anga Afarisayi á endje sœ lima ugu-rutœ ukpulu azunœ, pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, pa fœ ayambarœ nœ zœ adœke endje sœ koko!» <sup>40</sup> Yisu kœgi adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: Œdœ endje kœsœ koko, badja œ ta rawa.»

### *Iki nœ Yisu mbœrœ Yerusalem*

<sup>41</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu ndo dœ ongbonœ yé á wu, tshe ki mbœrœ tœnœ. <sup>42</sup> Tshe pa lima adœke: «Uu Yerusalem, œdœ bœ kœwu má sœ œrœ á na ndœ kœza kœsœ gee fœ bœ, œ sœ má dœ œtshœnœ waa. Kashe ngœngœnœ asœke, œ zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ tœ ala zœ ye. <sup>43</sup> Yé wusœ nœ adœke, bala mbatsha, ayingba zœ œ tœ gbadjadja nœ endje dji bœ djik-pata, œ kpakundœ zœ dje tœ osho kœ. <sup>44</sup> Endje ndi tshalakpi nœ zœ, œ wo bœ œdœ agbolo nœ zœ para. Endje katœ anga badja bale ti ga pa anganœ nene, mbœrœ bœ wuwu lima sœ lœkœ á Ndjaba na ndœ kœti kane zœ ga lafo nene.»

### *Yisu gœrœ azu lœ Tepelo*

*(Wu ba tœ Mat 21.12-17; Mar 11.15-19; Yow 2.13-22)*

<sup>45</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu li ga lœ Tepelo, œ tetœ kœgœrœ azu á endje sœ lima kœka œrœ. <sup>46</sup> Tshe pa lima fœ endje adœke: «Endje sú ba la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Anda nœ mœ œ dœ bala anda nœ kœza avwala, kashe 'e fa tœ wutu nœ aayi angba.”»

<sup>47</sup> Yisu sœ lima œlœ dœ œlœ kœyisœ œrœ ba lœ Tepelo. Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ ndje pe agbozu tshapa azu sœ lima kœpara awa kœwo she. <sup>48</sup> Kashe endje gbœgbœ lima awa nene, gbambanœ nene,

azu ndjoro za lima lɔsu endje djigi ndœ kœdji kolœ she.

## 20

*Tshagbozu nœ Yisu to kpœta a?*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 21.23-27; Mar 11.27-33)*

<sup>1</sup> Anga ɔlɔ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu ɓa lœ Tepelo, œ sœ lima kœpandœ Ɔtsho O'o yé agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe agbozu Ikrizia yi kumu endje. <sup>2</sup> Endje yu she adœke: «Pandœ nœ fœ 'a ka, tshagbozu nœ zœ to kpœta a? Œdœ ndje dá za gbɔgbɔ kœmbœrœ toœnœ fœ ɓœ a?» <sup>3</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Œmœ ndje, mœ yindœ kœyu 'e dœ anga o'o bale. 'E pandœ nœ fœ mœ ka: <sup>4</sup> Batisimu á Yowane sœ lima kœza toœnœ, to ɓa lafo too ɓa ndœ azu?» <sup>5</sup> Endje tetœ kœsharatœ endje lœ tœ endje adœke: «Œdœ a kœpa adœke: “Œ to ɓa lafo”, tshe pa adœke: “Mbœrœ gade á a yiyi lima ndœ nœ fœ she nene a?” <sup>6</sup> Yé œdœ a kpa kœgi adœke: “Ba ndœ azu, azu para œ ve azœ dœ badja yé œ kœwo azœ mbœrœ endje wusœ nœ adœke Yowane kœdœ lima ayi kœgbara o'o.”» <sup>7</sup> Yeka á endje kœgi fœ she adœke: «'A wuwusœ uzu á tshe vwa lima she nene.» <sup>8</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Œmœ ndje, mœ pandœ osho á tshagbozu nœ mœ to toœnœ fœ 'e nene.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ekpe aayi kœdjo kindi*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 21.33-46; Mar 12.1-12)*

<sup>9</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu tetœ kœpa ndœma toro fœ azu adœke: «Anga uzu lu lima ɔyɔ vinu ga lœ kindi nœ ye, œ guma o'o ugurutœ ye dœ anga aayi akwa adœke endje djo tshelœ kindinœ yeka á œne

kœekurutshelœ ele vinunœ dœ endje, yé œ na ana manda olo ndjoro. <sup>10</sup> Olo kœkœ ele vinunœ li, tshe vwa anga ayi akwa nœ ye 6a ndœ endjeneke á endje sœ 6a lœ kindi adœke endje vwa œnœ œne œsœ ele œyœnœ fœ œne. Kashe aayi akwa 6a lœ kindinœ za she œ 6i she œrrr, œ gi she tshakane ye gbambanœ. <sup>11</sup> Ayengœ kindi kpa vwa anga angbi ayi akwa, endje kpa za she, œ 6i she œrrr, œ gu she, yé œ kpa gi she tshakane ye gbambanœ. <sup>12</sup> Tshe kpa vwa votœ anga, endje to uku tœ ye yé œ vwi she ga shu. <sup>13</sup> Yekane á ayengœ kindinœ kœpa adœke: “Gadœ dá mœ kœmbœrœ a? Mœ vwa gbolo yakoshe nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa, anganœ endje dji she dœ œtshœnœ.” <sup>14</sup> Kashe, kœwu gbolo yakoshe nœ ye kœna tœnœ, aayi kœdjo tshelœ kindi vinunœ tetœ kœpalœtœ endje adœke: “E wu ayi kœsœpe dœ œrœ manda abanœ dá na asœ; a wo she yeka á kindinœ kœte œnœ azœ!” <sup>15</sup> Endje wuta dœ she lœ kindinœ ga ushu yé œ wo she.

«Ataa, ayengœ kindinœ œ mbœrœ œrœ gadœ tœ endje a? <sup>16</sup> Tshe na, œ wo aayi akwanœ para kœkœ, yé œ za akwa kindinœ fœ anga angbi aayi akwa.»

Lœkœ á azu dji o'onœ ataa, endje pa adœke: «Ë œ nene, œ mbœrœtœ endje atamœ nene!»

<sup>17</sup> Kashe Yisu mesho ga lœ ala endje, œ pa adœke: «O'o ala mbetinœ asœ yindœ kœpa adœ gadœ:

“Badja á aayi kœmœ anda za vwi'i, œtœnœ dá te sharagunda?”

<sup>18</sup> Uzu kœ á tshe te ga pa badjanœ asœmœ, tshe kœ ngende ngende, yé tsheneke á badjanœ œ te ga pa ye, œ ndi tshelœ ye kœna ye.»

<sup>19</sup> Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa dœ pe agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba para lima awa ndœ kœza she ga lœ kánga dœ ðlœncœ asœmœ, kashe awa azu dá za lima endje. Gbambancœ nene, endje wu lima sœ nœ adœke Yisu pa ndœma toroncœ asœmœ fœ œne. <sup>20</sup> Yé endje tetœ kœvu Yisu. Endje vwa azu á endje sœ kœmatœ endje adœke endje kœdœ azu á endje sœ ndjii fœ she. Azuncœ asœmœ sœ lima kœkate kœdji ekpe o'o lœ ama ye yeka á kœgbœ awa nœ kœtœ meza pa ye 6a ndœ agbozu tshalakpi œdœ 6a ndœ gbozugo. <sup>21</sup> Endje yu she dœ o'o atake: «Ayi kœyisœcœ, 'a wusœ nœ adœke o'o á 6œ sœ kœpa tœncœ yé á sœ kœyisœ nœ sœ dœ awancœ. Bœ sœsœ kœtondœ tshatshu azu nene yé 6œ sœ kœyisœ awa Ndjaba fœ azu lindœ adjapu. <sup>22</sup> Pandœ nœ fœ 'a ka, 'a li kœyœ lapo nœ Sezare ye a, too nene?»

<sup>23</sup> Yisu wusœ ekpe gbetshelœ nœ endje lima, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: <sup>24</sup> «'E ma anga langere ngendja bale fœ mœ kane. Tshatshu uzu dœ œdœ i'iri dœ dá endje sú ga alancœ a?» Endje gi adœke: «œncœ Sezare.» <sup>25</sup> Tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Tœncœ dœ mœ! 'E za œrcœ nœ Sezare fœ Sezare, œncœ Ndjaba fœ Ndjaba.» <sup>26</sup> Endje lili lima kœgbœ she dœ ekperœ lœ o'onœ á tshe pa 6a utshu azu kœ asœmœ nene, kashe endje ka lima tœ ama endje ti œsœ tœ o'o á tshe sœ lima kœgi tœncœ, yé œsœ endje yi lima taa.

*Kœyu o'o nœ Asadukayi tœ upu nœ kœshe lœ akuzu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.23-33; Mar 12.18-27)*

<sup>27</sup> Anga Asadukayi na ga ndœ Yisu. Endje dá sœ kœpa adœke kœshe lœ akuzu gugu nene. Endje yu

Yisu adœke: <sup>28</sup> «Ayi kœyisœrœ, Moyize su lima awa akwa fœ 'a adœke: “Ɛdœ uzu kœsœ dœ ayancœ á tshe za yashe á kœzuzu gbolo dœ she nene yé á tshu, œ li adœke ayancœ to yashe koyancœ mbœrœ kœmbœrœ angwa fœ ayancœ á tshe tshu ascœmœ.” <sup>29</sup> Andaa, anga aaya læ yabo bale sœ lima mindu dœ bisha (7). Eyancœ to yashe, œ zuzu gbolo dœ she nene, yé œ tshu. <sup>30</sup> Bishancœ to yashe koyancœ yé œ tshu awa bale, <sup>31</sup> manda nœ, votœncœ kpa to ndje she, œ tshu ye. Ko atamœ scœmœ œrrr endje mindu dœ bisha tshu para, anga bale zuzu gbolo dœ she nene. <sup>32</sup> Ba tœ ndœngœlœncœ, yashencœ tshu ndje ye. <sup>33</sup> Yé ataa, yashencœ ascœmœ, lœkœ á akuzu œ kpa she, tshe dœ awo dœ, mbœrœ endje mindu dœ bisha kœ to lima she tœ awo endje yema a!»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ba pa œshœ ascœ, ayashe dœ ayakoshe œ totœ endje ye. <sup>35</sup> Kashe ayakoshe dœ pe ayashe á endje tshu, á Ndjaba wu adœke endje li kœshe læ akuzu yé á li kœli ga læ tafo ogo neke á na manda nœ, endje kpa totœ endje nene. <sup>36</sup> Endje kpa tshu nene; gbambancœ nene, endje sœ bœta aandjelu. Endje kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ á endje she læ akuzu ye. <sup>37</sup> Moyize pa lima ngbĩ adœke azu á endje tshu, endje she bala læ kuzu. Gbambancœ nene, ala mbeti á pa o'o tœ upu nœ œyo á owo sœ lima kœtshi læncœ, tshe e lima Gbozu adœke “Ndjaba nœ Abrayamo, Ndjaba nœ Izaka œdœ Ndjaba nœ Yakobo.” <sup>38</sup> Ndjaba dœdœ Ndjaba nœ akuzu nene, kashe Ndjaba nœ asoro. Gbambancœ nene, azu kœ sœ dœ soro mbœrœ she.» <sup>39</sup> Anga aayi kœyisœ awa akwa za o'o œ pa adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, bœ



pa o'o nœ zœ dœ ɔtshənce.» <sup>40</sup> Gbambance nene, endje kpa gugu lima dœ awa ndœ kœyu anga o'o nene.

*Masiya œdœ Davidi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.41-45; Mar 12.35-37)*

<sup>41</sup> Yisu kœyu endje adœke: «Koto yeka á azu sœ kœpa adœke Masiya kœdœ gbolo nœ Davidi a?

<sup>42</sup> Gbambance nene, Davidi dœ tœ ye pa 6a la buku nœ Itshi nœ Ayuda adœke:

“Gbozu Ndjaba pa fœ Gbozu nœ mœ adœke, sœ ga atɪ ga pa kuni mœ œrrr

<sup>43</sup> adœke mœ fa ayingba zœ

ga tshagudɪ ada zœ yekane.”

<sup>44</sup> Adja Davidi dœ tœ ye sœ kœ'e she Gbozu. Yé dœ mara gadɛ dá Masiya kpa fa gbolo nœ Davidi a?»

*Yisu yisœ œrcœ tœ upu nœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 23.1-36; Mar 12.37-40)*

<sup>45</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye tœ ala azu kɔ á endje sœ lima kœdji she adœke: <sup>46</sup> «Ala 'e gbɔ dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa á endje sœ kœero dœ yɔgbɔdɔ lœba tœ endje, á endje sœ kœyindœ nœ adœke azu sœ kœbala œne tœ osho á ukpulu azu sœ tœncœ. Endje yi kolœ ndœ kœsœ ga tœ osho á sœ utshuncœ lœ Sinagoga dœ pe osho kœsœ nœ agbozu azu lœ angbo. <sup>47</sup> Endje sœ kœbili ayashe koya mbœrcœ kœyi angwa œrcœ tœ endje. Yé œdœ endje kœsœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba, œndœ endje œ dɪ œrrr tœ kœma adœke œne kœdœ ɔtshɔ azu. Ndjaba œ wa bala ɔgbɔ ngbanga ga tœ endje.»

## 21

*Kætoræ nœ anga yashe koya  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 12.41-44)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu mesho œ wu aayi kœgbœrœ á endje sœ lima kœko ngendja nœ endje ga lœ gbarœ makabo 6a lœ Tepelo. <sup>2</sup> Tshe wu ndje anga yashe koya á tshe dœ ayi oyo, kœko ndje a'eara langere ngendja nœ ye bisha ga zœ. <sup>3</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa adœke: «Adja mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, yashe koyanœ asœ á tshe dœ ayi oyo dá ko ngendja nœ ye kœropa azu kœ. <sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ngendja á endje ko asœ, endje sœsœ dœ œrœ kœmbœrœ dœ toenœ nene, kashe œshe, tshe ko ngendja nœ ye kœ á sœ má adœke tshe zi dœ œrœ.»

*Yisu pandœ upu nœ kœndi tshelœ Tepelo  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.1-2; Mar 13.1-2)*

<sup>5</sup> Anga azu sœ lima kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ Tepelo, yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke œ ga waa dœ mara á endje mbœrœ dœ ɔtshɔ badja dœ pe œrœ á azu to fœ Ndjaba. Kashe Yisu pa adœke: <sup>6</sup> «Lœ olo manda nœ, œrœnœ kœ á 'e wu asœmœ, anga badja bale á kpa sœpe ga pa anganœ œ gu nene. Endje ndi tshelœnœ para kœkœ ye.»

*Oyo œdœ œrœ kanga  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.3-8; Mar 13.3-8)*

<sup>7</sup> Yé endje yu she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, lœkœ gadœ dá œrœnœ asœmœ œ wuta ndje a, ambará gadœ dá matœ endje ɔlɔ á œrœnœ œ mbœrœtœ endje a?» <sup>8</sup> Yisu gi adœke: «Ala 'e gbɔ, uzu bale fafara 'e nene. Gbambanœ nene, azu ndjoro œ na bala dœ i'iri mœ yé œ pa adœke: “Œmœ kœdœ Masiya”, yé lœkœnœ li ye! Kashe 'e tete manda

endje nene. <sup>9</sup>Ɔ́á á 'e kœsœ koedji o'o nœ koetɔ kowo œdœ azu á endje sœ kœoma dœ anga endje, awa zaza 'e nene. Gbambanœ nene, œ li adœke œrœ ataa wuta utshunœ yeka, kashe œ dœdœ damba kœka tshapashœnœ ngœngœnœ asœ dœmœ nene.»

<sup>10</sup> Yé tshe kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «Ogo gbozu dœ ogo gbozu œdœ pe ogo dœ ogo œ tɔ kowo lœ tœ endje. <sup>11</sup>Ɔshœ œ turu tœ osho kɔ, yé ekpe kɔba œdœ egerœ ogo œ za osho kɔ. Œrœ á za awa tœ azu œdœ ambárá afá œ matœ endje ɓa lafo.

<sup>12</sup> «Kashe utshu œrœnœ asœke kɔ, endje ɓi 'e œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e, endje tɔ meza pa 'e ɓa lœ Sinagoga, endje ko 'e va ga lœ anda kána, endje gbotɔ 'e na tœnœ ɓa utshu agbozugo dœ pe agboro agbozu mangba i'iri mœ. <sup>13</sup> Mara œrœ ataa œ za awa fœ 'e ndœ kœma o'o tœ upu nœ mœ. <sup>14</sup> Atamœ, 'e tɔtɔ lœsu 'e tœ mara á 'e pa dœ ngbanga nene. <sup>15</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ to o'o œdœ kœwusœtœ ga lœ 'e dœ mara adœke, anga ayingba 'e bale á tshe li tœ kœshara o'onœ lœ ama 'e too kœvwaratœ ye tœnœ œ gu nene. <sup>16</sup> Aaba 'e œdœ aayi 'e, aaya 'e, aayo 'e œdœ anga 'e œ vaɔtɔ 'e, œ wo ndje anga anga 'e ugurutœ 'e. <sup>17</sup> Azu kɔ œ yiangba 'e mbœrœ i'iri mœ, <sup>18</sup> kashe anga sukumu 'e bale œ yiwa nene. <sup>19</sup> 'E shi ɓi lœ kœyindoœrœ nœ 'e yeka á kœɓɔ soro neke á ka nene.»

*Yisu pandœ upu nœ koendi tshelœ Yerusalemé  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 24.15-21; Mar 13.14-19)*

<sup>20</sup> «Lɔkɔ á 'e kœwu adœke aturugu kpa dji ongbo Yerusalemé djikpata, 'e wusœ nœ adœke olo koendi tshelœ ongbonœ ndo ye. <sup>21</sup> Atamœ, azu á endje sœ ɓa lœ ogo Yuda œ kpa ga pa kaga, endjeneke á

endje sœ 6a lœ ongbo Yerusalem e wuta ga shu. Azu á endje sœ 6a lœ kindi, endje kpa gu ga lœ ongbo nene! <sup>22</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ɔlɔnœ asœmœ œ dœ ɔlɔ kœtɔ geda, yekane œeneke á endje pa ala Buku nœ Ndjaba kœmboerœtœ endje. <sup>23</sup> Dœ ɔlɔnœ asœmœ, oyo œ sœ mbœrœ ayashe má endje sœ dœ nguzu dœ pe endjeneke á endje sœ kœza ɔngɔ ga lœ ama agbolo. Gbambanœ nene, azu tshelœ ogonœ asœmœ œ wu egerœ oyo, yé Ndjaba œ ma ókó nœ ye ga tœ azu. <sup>24</sup> Anga azu œ tshu kuzu nœ ingiri yakamba, endje ko anga endje gu tœnœ tœ kœfa endje tœ akanga dje lœ angbi ogo kɔ. Angbi azu œ ndi tshalakpi Yerusalem kpakpakpa œrrr adœke olo nœ endje ka yekane.»

*Kœkwa Gbolo nœ uzu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.29-31; Mar 13.24-27)*

<sup>25</sup> «Ambará œrœ œ matœ endje 6a la ɔlɔ, 6a la yapu œdœ 6a la angerepe. Yé 6a pa ɔshɔ, azu lœ angbi ogo para œ sœ dœ awa, tshama ungu kota dœ lokonœ œ za ndje awa fœ endje. <sup>26</sup> Azu œ tshu dœ awa lɔkɔ á endje gbe dœ œrœ á mbœrœ bala tœ endje pa ɔshɔ kɔ, mbœrœ gbɔgbɔ nœ tshalafo œ turu. <sup>27</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, endje wu Gbolo nœ uzu á tshe kwa lœ ondoro dœ gbɔgbɔ kɔ œdœ lœ mokɔ. <sup>28</sup> Lɔkɔ á œrœ ata kœtetœ kœmboerœtœ nœ, 'e shi gbi yé œ kpa sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ mbœrœ olo nœ kœwuta 'e lœ ekperœ ndo ye.» <sup>29</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu pa ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «'E wu ɔyɔ fige asœ dœ pe anga ɔyɔ para: <sup>30</sup> Lɔkɔ á 'e kœwu adœke kakonœ tetœ kœtɔ tœnœ, 'e wusœ nœ adœke olo ungu yavuru ndo ye. <sup>31</sup> Awa bale ndje, ɔlɔ á 'e kœsœ kœwu œrœ ata kœwuta tœnœ,

'e wusœ næ adœke Ogo gbozu næ Ndjaba ndo ye. <sup>32</sup> Dœ adjapu, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke azu næ tshakpesheke œ ka kœ nene, yeka á œrœ asœke œ mbœrœtœ endje. <sup>33</sup> Tshalafo dœ tshapa œshœ œ ro ye, kashe o'o ama mœ œ ro nene.»

### *Kœsœ dœ gbɔdjela*

<sup>34</sup> «Ala 'e gbɔ, 'e ndɔndɔ lɔsu 'e dœ upu næ kœmbœrœ angbo, dœ kœndjo ipi œrrr adœke œ mbœrœ 'e too mbœrœ oyo næ tshapashœ asœ nene, adœke olonœ asœmœ kœwuwuta ga tœ 'e ngbangi <sup>35</sup> ɓata úkú dá endje gɔ nene. Gbambanœ nene, œ wuta ga tœ azu tshapashœ para. <sup>36</sup> Kashe ala 'e gbɔ, 'e za avwala œlɔ dœ œlɔ mbœrœ á kœsœ dœ gbɔgbɔ næ kœwuta læ œrœnœ kœ á na bala, yeka á 'e kœli kœka ga utshu Gbolo næ uzu.»

<sup>37</sup> Dœ œlɔ, Yisu sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ ɓa læ Tepelo, kashe dœ butshœ, tshe na kœlo ɓa pa kaga á i'irɔnœ kœdœ kaga œyœ Olive. <sup>38</sup> Yeka á dœ amazi, á azu œ na ga ndœ ye ɓa læ Tepelo mbœrœ kœdji she.

## 22

### *Kœvwarandœ Yisu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.1-5; Mar 14.1-2; Yow 11.45-53)*

<sup>1</sup> Egerœ angbo næ kœzi mapa á susuku nene á endje e i'irɔnœ Pake asœmœ, ndo lima ye. <sup>2</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa sœ lima kœpara awa ndœ kœwo Yisu, kashe endje sœ lima kœkpa awa azu. <sup>3</sup> Yé Satana li lima ga tœ lɔsu Yudasi Isikariote, á tshe kœdœ lima bale læ andjokpa dœ bishanœ asœmœ. <sup>4</sup> Tshe na ndœ kœvwarandœ o'o dœ agbozu tshapa anganga

Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu tshapa aayi kœgbøndœ Tepelonœ, yé œ pa o'o dœ endje pa mara kœza Yisu yœ œrœ fœ endje. <sup>5</sup> Endje sœ dœ yanga yé œ pa fœ she adœke œne ko ngendja fœ she. <sup>6</sup> Yudasi yindœ nœ yé œ tetœ kœpara awa á sœ tœ ɔtshœnœ mbœrœ kœza she yaa fœ endje adœke azu kœwuwusœ nœ nene.

*Ayambarœ guma osho kœzirœ angbo Pake*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.17-25; Mar 14.12-21; Yow 13.21-30)*

<sup>7</sup> Lœkœ angbo nœ mapa á susuku nene ndo, yé œ li adœke endje wo aaya apata á kœzi pa angbonœ asœmœ. <sup>8</sup> Yisu kœvwa Apetro dœ Yowane adœke: «'E na dœ œ fa kœzirœ Pakenœ fœ azœ, yeka á a kœzi.» <sup>9</sup> Yé endje kœyu Yisu adœke: «Bœ yindœ nœ adœke 'a na kœfa kœzirœnœ ɓata a?» <sup>10</sup> Á tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Kœli 'e ga lœ ongonœ, 'e togba dœ anga yakoshe dœ lœsú ungu lœ kumu ye. 'E te manda ye gu tœnœ ga tœ anda á tshe li, <sup>11</sup> yé 'e pa fœ ayengœ andanœ adœke: “Ayi kœyisœrœ yu ɓœ adœke osho á œne zi kœzirœ angbo Pake dœ ayambarœ nœ œne sœ kpœta a?” <sup>12</sup> Yé tshe yisœ anga gbœshœ ɓa lafo, á endje guma dœ œrœ kœ lœnœ; 'e fa kœzirœ angbonœ kpœtœmœ.» <sup>13</sup> Endje na œ gbœ œrœ kœ ɓata á tshe pa má tœnœ fœ endje, yé œ fa kœzirœ Pakenœ kpœtœmœ.

*Kœzirœ Pake nœ Gbozu dœ ayambarœ*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.26-30; Mar 14.22-26; 1Ko 11.23-25)*

<sup>14</sup> Lœndœ á ada œlœ kœzirœ li ye, Yisu sœ ga indiri ndaba kœzirœ awa bale dœ aayi avwa nœ ye. <sup>15</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Adja mœ yindœ

kœzi Pake asœ dœ 'e utshu kœwu oyo nœ mœ.  
<sup>16</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, mœ kpa zi anganœ nene œrrr ga tœ ɔlɔ á mbœrœ bala tœ endje ɔa lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.» <sup>17</sup> Yé tshe za kopo, œ donga Ndjaba yé á pa adœke: «'E za œ su tshelœnœ tœ 'e. <sup>18</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e ataa: Mœ kpa ndjo vinu nene œrrr ga tœ lɔkɔ á Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba œ ma bala tœ endje.»  
<sup>19</sup> Manda nœ, tshe kœza mapa œ donga Ndjaba, œ kavwa tshelœnœ yé œ kœkurutshelœ nœ tœ endje dœ kœpa adœke: «Asœ kœdœ undu mœ dá mœ to fœ 'e asœ. 'E mbœrœ ataa á kœgbe bala dœ mœ.»  
<sup>20</sup> Kolœnœ ataa, tshe za kopo manda kœzirœ, á pa adœke: «Yashi asœ kœdœ tafo ayo lœ indji mœ á tu mbœrœ 'e.»  
<sup>21</sup> Kashe 'e wu kane: Kane uzu á tshe sœ kœza mœ yɔ œrœ, za kœzirœ pa ndaba awa bale dœ mœ kpœke. <sup>22</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Gbolo nœ uzu œ gu ɔata á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ. Kashe oyo nœ uzu á tshe za she yɔ œrœ! <sup>23</sup> Yé endje tetœ kœyutœ endje lœ tœ endje adœke uzu dœ ugurutœ endje dá yindœ kœmbœrœ œrœ ataa.

*Lœ ugurutœ ayambarœ, œdœ dá ropa anganœ a?  
 (Wu ɔa tœ Mat 18.1; Luk 20.25-28; Mar 9.34;  
 10.42-45)*

<sup>24</sup> Endje tetœ kœgbugburutshelœ o'o lœ tœ endje mbœrœ kœwusœ uzu á tshe ropa anganœ. <sup>25</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Agbozugo tshapa angbi ogo sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ endje dœ gbɔgbɔ, yé endjeneke á endje sœ kœgbɔndœ ogo yi ɔalima ndœ nœ adœke azu e œne “ɔtshɔ azu”. <sup>26</sup> Tœ 'e, 'e mbœmbœrœ œnœ 'e ata nene, kashe œ li adœke tsheneke ugurutœ 'e á tshe ropa 'e, tshe sœ ɔata

rodonga, yé œ li adœke tsheneke á tshe sœ tœ gbozu, tshe sœ ɓata ayi akwa. <sup>27</sup> Yé ataa, œde dá ropa anganœ a? Uzu neke á tshe sœ pa ndaba too tsheneke á tshe sœ kœko kœziroœ fœ azu a? Œ doédœ uzu á tshe sœ pa ndaba nene a? Kashe tœ mœ, mœ sœ ugurutœ 'e ɓata uzu kœmbœroœ akwa fœ 'e.

<sup>28</sup> «E'e kœdoœ azu á 'e kaka lima tœ mœ ti nene lœkœ á mœ li lima ga lœ kœwu lœsu. <sup>29</sup> Yé œmœ, mœ za akwa ogo gbozu fœ 'e ɓata á Aba mœ za ndje lima fœ mœ. <sup>30</sup> Ataa, 'e zi bala œroœ œ ndjoroœ pa ndaba doœ mœ awa bale ɓa lœ Ogo gbozu noœ mœ, yé 'e sœ ndje bala ga pa ngande tshagbozu mbœroœ kœwa ngbanga noœ mara ndjokpa doœ bisha lœ ogo Israyele.»

*Yisu pa fœ Petro adœke tshe 'ea œne zœ*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.31-35; Mar 14.27-31; Yow 13.36-38)*

<sup>31</sup> Gbozu pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Shimu, Shimu, Satana esho ndœ gbœgbœ adœke œne pe tshelœ 'e ɓata á endje pe tshelœ indji ble. <sup>32</sup> Kashe œmœ, mœ za avwala tœ upu noœ zœ mbœroœ adœke kœyindœroœ noœ zœ kœ kaka nene. Yé œɓœ, lœkœ á ɓœ kœkwatœ zœ, ɓœ to gbœgbœ fœ aaya zœ.»

<sup>33</sup> Petro pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, œdoœ lœ kœnga œdoœ lœ kuzu, mœ yindœ noœ adœke mœ li, too mœ tshu doœ ɓœ awa bale.» <sup>34</sup> Yisu gi adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ ɓœ ngbi, Petro, utshunœ adœke kœngato ki, ɓœ 'ea mœ awa voto adœke ɓœ wuwusœ mœ nene.»

<sup>35</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Lœkœ á mœ vwa lima 'e, œdoœ ngendja, œdoœ ngbade, œdoœ œroœ ada, 'e zaza lima œroœ bale nene. Atamœ



'e sœsœ lima dœ œrœ nene a?» Endje gi adœke: «'A sœ lima dœ œrœ zœ.» <sup>36</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Kashe ngɔngɔ asœ, uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ ngendja, tshe za; awa bale ndje mbœrœ uzu á tshe sœ dœ ngbade. Yé tsheneke á tshe gugu dœ ingiri yakamba nene, tshe ka yɔgbɔdɔ læba nœ ye dœ œ yɔ dœ anganœ bale. <sup>37</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa ngbi fœ 'e, œ li adœke o'o á endje sú ɔala buku nœ Ndjaba mbœrœtœ endje ga tœ mœ liakanœ: Endje di she ga ugurutœ aayi kœmbœrœ ngbindirœ. Dœ toenœ ataa, o'o á endje pa lima tœ upu nœ mœ, œ mbœrœtœ endje ye.» <sup>38</sup> Endje kœpa adœke: «Gbozu, ingiri yakamba bisha dœke». Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Æ li ye».

*Yisu za avwala ɔa pa kaga ɔyɔ Olive  
(Wu ɔa tœ Mat 26.36-46; Mar 14.32-42)*

<sup>39</sup> Yisu wuta œ ro ga pa kaga ɔyɔ Olive ɔata á tshe ro ɔa lima, yé ayambarœ nœ ye na manda ye. <sup>40</sup> Lɔndɔ á tshe yi kumu ye ɔa zœ, tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E za avwala nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba adœke 'e kœlili ga læ kœbili osho nœ Satana nene.» <sup>41</sup> Manda nœ, tshe gitœ ye zara tœ endje, œ gote dœ koda ye yé œ tetœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba adœke: <sup>42</sup> «Aba, œdœ ɔœ kœyindœ nœ, ɔœ mbœrœ adœke yashi oyonœ asœke gitœ ye utshu mœ ye. Mbœmbœrœ œrœ á mœ yindœ nœ nene, kashe mbœrœ œrœ á ɔœ yindœ nœ.» [ <sup>43</sup> Ataa, anga andjelu to ɔa lafo œ wuta ga ndœ ye mbœrœ kœto gbɔgbɔ fœ she. <sup>44</sup> Lɔsu ye su lima dœ oyo, tshe kpa za avwala ga pa nœ ga pa nœ fœ Ndjaba, yé ili sara tœ ye tea tea ga tœ ɔshɔ ɔata indji.]

<sup>45</sup> Manda kœza avwalanœ, Yisu áalafo œ gu ga ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye œ gbɔ endje, endje mɔ œ lo ye. <sup>46</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Koto o! 'E lo ye a? 'E áalafo yé œ za avwala fœ Ndjaba adœke 'e lili ga lœ kœwu lɔsu nœ Satana nene.»

### *Kœtepa Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.47-56; Mar 14.43-50; Yow 18.3-11)*

<sup>47</sup> Tshe sœpe damba kœpa o'o trale atake, ukpulu azu kœyi kumu endje. Anga bale ugurutœ andjokpa dœ bishanœ asœmœ á i'iri ye kœdœ lima Yudasi, te utshu endje. Tshe na ndoo dœ Yisu ndœ kœbala she dœ kœuru tshelœ utu ye. <sup>48</sup> Kashe Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Yudasi, 6œ za Gbolo nœ uzu fœ angbi azu lœ awa nœ kœuru tshelœ utu ye a?»

<sup>49</sup> Lɔkɔ á azu á endje ro tœ awanœ dœ Yisu wu lima œœ á yindœ kœmbœrœtœ endje, endje yu she adœke: «Gbozu, 'a nga koshe dœ endje dœ ingiri yakamba a?» <sup>50</sup> Yé anga bale ugurutœ endje gbota ingiri yakamba nœ ye, œ de ayi akwa nœ egerœ ngangá Ndjaba, á wa utu ye dja ga pa kuni ndja tœnœ ye. <sup>51</sup> Kashe Yisu pa adœke: «'E katœ nœ dœ endje mbœrœ œœ á endje yindœ nœ.» Á za utu ye tɔ ga ngbanœ.

<sup>52</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu pa fœ azu á endje na lima kœza she, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, agbozu tshapa azu á endje gbândœ Tepelo dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia ayuda adœke: «'E na dœ ingiri yakamba dœ pe ndindi ɔyɔ ndœ mœ ɓata œmœ kœdœ ayi angba a? <sup>53</sup> ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ á mœ sœ lima dœ 'e lœ Tepelo, 'e tuturutœ mœ nene. Kashe ngɔngɔ asœke kœdœ olo nœ 'e œdœ gbɔgbɔ akwa nœ aayi butshɔ.»

*Petro 'ea Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.57-58,69-75; Mar 14.53-54,66-72; Yow 18.12-18,25-27)*

<sup>54</sup> Endje za Yisu, œ gu dœ she 6a lœ anda nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba. Petro sœ lima kœna manda endje lœ ingirinœ. <sup>55</sup> Bata á endje ngbɔ lima egerœ owo ga lœ gbagba á ngbɔtœ endje ga indirinœ, Petro na œ sœ ga ugurutœ endje.

<sup>56</sup> Anga yashe akwanœ bale wu she kœsœ ga indiri owonœ, tshe shokɔ she yé œ pa adœke: «Uzu asœ 6a e sœ ndje lima dœ she awa bale.» <sup>57</sup> Kashe Petro 'eatœ ye, œ pa adœke: «Yashe, mœ wuwusœ ye nene.» <sup>58</sup> Teasho manda nœ, anga uzu kpa wu she, œ pa adœke: «Æbœ ndje kœdœ uzu nœ endje.» Petro gi adœke: «Æœ, œ dœdœ mœ nene.» <sup>59</sup> Ga pa œrœ nœ ada ɔɔ bale manda nœ, anga uzu kpa shi kɔɔɔ dœ o'onœ adœke: «Adja upu, uzu asœ 6a e sœ lima dœ she awa bale; ga panœ dœmœ, œshe kœdœ uzu Galilayi.» <sup>60</sup> Petro kœgi adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ o'o á 6œ yindœ kœpa tœnœ asœmœ nene.» Petœ œscœnœ á tshe sœ lima pe kœpa o'o loema ye, trale kœngato kœki. <sup>61</sup> Gbozu fatœ ye œ tondœ Petro, yé Petro kœgbe dœ o'o á Gbozu pa lima fœ she adœke: «Utshunœ adœke kœngato ki, 6œ 'ea mœ awa votɔ.» <sup>62</sup> Petro wuta yé œ tetœ iki tshuru tshuru tshuru.

*Azu gu Yisu œ bi she*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.67-68; Mar 14.65)*

<sup>63</sup> Ayakoshe á endje sœ lima kœsœ indiri Yisu, tetœ kœmɔ she dœ pe kœbi she. <sup>64</sup> Endje i tshatshu ye ga tœnœ dœ lœba á sœ kœyu she adœke: «Ma adœke œbœ kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o! Uzu dœ dá bi

6œ a?» <sup>65</sup> Yé endje sœ ndje lima kœgu she dœ ekpe o'o waa.

*Yisu 6a utshu egerœ angbɔtœ kœwa ngbanga  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.59-66; Mar 14.55-64; Yow  
18.19-24)*

<sup>66</sup> Lɔkɔ á osho kɔrɔ, agbɔ Ayuda, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa ngbɔtœ endje ga tœnœ, yé œ na dœ Yisu 6a tœ egerœ angbɔtœ kœwa ngbanga nœ endje. <sup>67</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Ædœ 6œ kœdœ Masiya, pandœ nœ fœ 'a.» Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Ædœ mœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e, 'e yindœ nœ ga ndœ mœ nene; <sup>68</sup> yé œdœ mœ kœyu 'o, 'e gi o'o fœ mœ nene. <sup>69</sup> Kashe ngɔngɔ asœ, Gbolo nœ uzu œ sœ ga tœ kuni Ndjaba nœ gbɔgbɔ.» <sup>70</sup> Endje para kɔkɔ yu adœke: «Æ6œ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba a?» Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «E'e dœ tœ 'e 'e sœ kœpa tœnœ adœke, œmœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ ye.» <sup>71</sup> Endje kœpa adœke: «Ádá kœgbe dœ anga timu kpa gugu nene! Gbambanœ nene, azœ dœ tœ azœ a dji o'onœ lœ adja ama ye dœ tœ ye!»

## 23

*Endje na dœ Yisu 6a utshu Pilato  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.2,11-14; Mar 15.1-5; Yow  
18.28-38)*

<sup>1</sup> Azu para á endje sœ lima tœ œsœ egerœ angbɔtœnœ áalafo yé œ na dœ she 6a utshu Pilato. <sup>2</sup> Endje tetœ kœtɔ meza pa ye dœ o'onœ adœke: «'A gbɔ yakoshe asœ, tshe sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu azu ogo nœ azœ: Tshe sœ kœpakata azu ndœ kœyɔ lapo nœ Sezare, tshe sœ kœpa adœke œne kœdœ

Masiya, œne ndje kœdœ gbozugo.» <sup>3</sup> Pilato kœyu she adœke: «Ɛbœ kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayudancœ a?» Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Ɛbœ dá sœ kœpa ataa.» <sup>4</sup> Pilato pa fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe ukpulu azunœ á endje na lima adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ anga o'o á li adœke mœ wa agbœ ngbanga ga tœ yakoshe asœ liaka nœ nene.» <sup>5</sup> Kashe endje shi kœdœ adœke: «Tshe sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu azu dœ kœyisœ œrœ adœke azu oma lakpi. Tshe tetœ nœ lœ ogo Galilayi, lœ ogo Yuda œrrr á wuta dœ toenœ ba ke asœke.»

### *Endje na dœ Yisu 6a utshu Erode*

<sup>6</sup> Manda kœdji endje, Pilato kœyu endje adœke: «Yakoshe asœ kœdœ uzu Galilayi a?» <sup>7</sup> Yé endje yindœ nœ ngbi adœke œshe kœdœ uzu Galilayi. Kœdji adœke Yisu kœdœ uzu ogo á Erode kœdœ gbozunœ, tshe vwa she ga ndœ Erode, mbœrœ lœ olo asœmœ tshe na lima kpœmœ ga lœ Yerusaleme. <sup>8</sup> Kœwu Yisu atake, Erode sœ dœ yanga tœpanœ kpuru. Gbambancœ nene, tshe sœ lima kolœ kœdjindœ œtrœ ye, yé œ sœ dœ ogo kœwu she. Tshe sœ lima kœgbe adœke Yisu œ mbœrœ anga afá dœ ala œne zœ. <sup>9</sup> Tshe yu she dœ o'o ga pa nœ ga pa nœ, kashe Yisu gigi 'o bale fœ she nene. <sup>10</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa sœ lima kœtœ meza pa ye dœ agbœ. <sup>11</sup> Erode dœ pe aturugu nœ ye te lima tœ kœmœ Yisu, œ sœ lima kœgu œsœ ye. Endje verœ œtshœ lœba á ga waa ga tœ ye, yé œ gi she fœ Pilato. <sup>12</sup> Pe dœ œlœncœ asœmœ, Erode œdœ Pilato á endje sœ lima kœyiangbatœ endje utshunœ, tetœ kœyindœtœ endje ye.

*Pilato wa ngbanga nœ kuzu ga tœ Yisu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.15-26; Mar 15.6-15; Yow  
18.39-19.16)*

<sup>13</sup> Pilato kpa e agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, agbozugo dœ pe azu ogo kɔ, <sup>14</sup> yé á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E na dœ yakoshe asœ fœ mœ ɓata uzu á tshe sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu azu tœ awa á sœ ndjii, kashe œmœ á mœ yu she utshu 'e, mœ gbɔgbɔ anga œrœ á li adœke mœ wa agbɔ ngbanga ga tœ ye liakanœ ugurutœ o'o á 'e tɔ meza pa ye ndœncœ nene. <sup>15</sup> Gbozu Erode gbɔgbɔ ndje she dœ ekpe 'o nene, yeka á gi she fœ azœ gamœ asœke. Mbœrcœ toencœ ataa, anga œrœ á tshe mbœrcœ á li dœ kuzu gugu bale nene. <sup>16</sup> Ataa, mœ sɔ kolœ she dœ ndjapa, œ za awa fœ she ye.» [ <sup>17</sup> Lɔkɔ angbo nœ Pake bale dœ bale, Pilato sœ ɓalima kœvwarã anga uzu bale lœ anda kãnga.]

<sup>18</sup> Endje tetœ koetarawa para kɔkɔ adœke: «Wo uzuncœ ascœmœ ye! Œ katœ Barabase fœ 'a!» <sup>19</sup> Endje za lima Barabase ga lœ anda kãnga mbœrcœ anga kœoma dœ o'o á wuta lima lœ ongbo, á tshe wo lima uzu lœ nœ. <sup>20</sup> Pilato kpa yu ndje dœ gbetshelœ adœke œne katœ Yisu. <sup>21</sup> Kashe endje tara rawa adœke: «Tshe tshu pa kurushi, tshe tshu pa kurushi!»

<sup>22</sup> Tœ votœncœ, tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ekperœ gadœ á yakoshe asœ mbœrcœ a? Mœ gbɔgbɔ anga œrœ bale á tshe mbœrcœ á li adœke tshe tshu nene. Mœ yindœ kœbi kolœ she, yé œ za awa fœ she.» <sup>23</sup> Kashe endje sœ kolœ kœta rawa dœ agbɔ adœke tshe tshu pa kurushi, yé rawa nœ endje sœ kolœ kœgerœ toencœ. <sup>24</sup> Yé Pilato kœwa ɓata á endje yœndœ nœ ascœmœ. <sup>25</sup> Tshe kœkatœ

uzu á tshe za she vwi ga lœ anda kánga mbœrœ kœoma dœ 'o œdœ mbœrœ kœwo uzu, yé á endje sœ lima kœyɔndœ ye. Kashe tshe pa adœke endje mbœrœ dœ Yisu ɓata á endje yindœ nœ.

*Ba tœ awa kurushi*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 27.32-44; Mar 15.21-32; Yow 19.17-27)*

<sup>26</sup> Bata á aturugu sœ lima kœna dœ Yisu, endje togba dœ anga uzu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Shimu, uzu tshalakpi Sirene. Tshe to lima ɓa lœ kindi á sœ kœgu tœnœ yé endje za she dœ ɔgbɔ, œ za kurushinœ ga pa kanga ye adœke tshe za manda Yisu.

<sup>27</sup> Ukpulu azu yaba yaba sœ lima kœna manda ye. Endje ngbɔ lima dœ anga ayashe á endje sœ lima kœda okoro endje, á sœ lima kœditshelœama endje tœ upu nœ ye. <sup>28</sup> Yisu kœfatœ ye ga ndœ endje á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ayashe Yerusaleme, 'e kiki mœ nene! Kashe 'e kitœ 'e dœ tœ 'e dœ pe agbolo nœ 'e!

<sup>29</sup> Gbambanœ nene, lɔkɔnœ ndo á endje pa adœke: “Yanga nœ ayashe mara, dœ endjeneke á endje zuzu damba nene, dœ endjeneke á endje zaza damba ɔngɔ ga lœ ama agbolo nene asœmœ!”

<sup>30</sup> Azu œ tetœ kœpa fœ kaga adœke: “Te ga pa 'a” yé œ pa fœ koto adœke: “Ko 'a yiwa tœnœ!”

<sup>31</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ endje kœmbœrœ atake ga tœ tungboyu ɔyɔ, endje mbœrœ kotoo tœ ɔɔɔ ɔyɔ a?»

<sup>32</sup> Endje na ndje lima dœ anga aayi ngbindiroe bisha adœke endje wo endje awa bale dœ Yisu.

*Endje kuru Yisu ga pa kurushi*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 27.33-34; Mar 15.22-32)*

<sup>33</sup> Koewuta endje ga tœ osho má endje e toenœ adœke: «Gbayashi kãrã», endje kuru Yisu ga pa kurushi dœ pe aayi ngbindiroœ ascœmœ bisha, anga ga pa kuni anga ga pa gele. <sup>34</sup> Yé Yisu pa adœke: «Aba, djercœndœ ekperœ nœ endje gbambanœ nene, endje wuwusœ œrœ á endje sœ koembœrœ toenœ nene.» Yé endje ta wuka pa lœba nœ Yisu, œ kurutshelœ nœ tœ endje ye. <sup>35</sup> Azu ndjoro ka lima ða zœ yé œ sœ koewu toenœ. Agbozu ayudanœ tetœ koemã she, œ pa adœke: «Tshe she lima anga azu. Cœdœ tshe kœdœ adja Masiya á Ndjaba ke she ascœmœ, kaka tshe shetœ ye dœ tœ ye!» <sup>36</sup> Aturugu mã ndje lima she. Endje na lima ndoo dœ she, œ za ikpi vinu fœ she, <sup>37</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «Cœdœ ðœ kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda, shetœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.» <sup>38</sup> Endje su ndje lima mbeti á ði ga tœ kumu kurushinœ adœke: «Uzunœ ascœke kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda.»

<sup>39</sup> Anga ayi ngbindiroœnœ bale á endje kuru she ga pa kurushi tetœ kœgu she, œ pa adœke: «Cœ dœdœ ðœ kœdœ Masiya nene a? She tœ zœ dœ tœ zœ œ she ndje a'a!» <sup>40</sup> Kashe anga gbagbara she yé œ pa adœke: «Bœ kpa awa Ndjaba nene a? Cœrœ á endje mbœrœ fœ azœ, œtœnœ dá endje mbœrœ ndje fœ she!» <sup>41</sup> Tœ azœ, djofelœnœ ascœ li dœ azœ; gbambanœ nene, œneke á a gbã kœdœ œrœ tshangba œneke á a mbœrœ. Kashe œshe, tshe mbœmbœrœ ekperœ teasho nene.» <sup>42</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Yisu, gbe dœ mœ lãkã á ðœ kwa bala tœ zœ koembœrœ akwa gbozu nœ zœ kane.» <sup>43</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Mœ sœ koepa fœ ðœ dœ adjapu adœke, kpesheke, ðœ sœ dœ mœ awa bale ða lœ Paradizo.»



*Kuzu Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.45-56; Mar 15.33-41; Yow 19.28-30)*

<sup>44</sup> Ɛ na kœwuta ndoo dœ kakpi ɔɔ, osho bu kporokoto pa ɔsho djigi œrrr ga tœ ada ɔɔ votɔ manda kakpi ɔɔ, <sup>45</sup> ɔɔ kpa tɔtɔ nene. Yé egerœ lœba á endje du 6a sœnda Tepelo asœmœ suru tshelœtœ ye bisha. <sup>46</sup> Yisu ta rawa dœ ɔgbɔ yé œ pa adœke: «Aba, mœ katœ ishiri mœ ga tshakane zœ.» Manda kœpa o'onœ asœke, ngbewo tshe tshu ye. <sup>47</sup> Kœwu œrœ kɔ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje, gbozu tshapa aturugu Roma donga Ndjaba, œ pa adœke: «Ɛkporo o'o, yakoshe asœke kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ ndjii.» <sup>48</sup> Yé azu ndjoro á endje ngbɔ6a lima tœ endje kpœtœmœ, wu œrœnœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje asœmœ, yé œ fatœ endje gu tœnœ dœ kœda okoro endje dœ oyo. <sup>49</sup> Aayi kœna manda Yisu para kɔkɔ, dœ pe ayashe á endje to lima dœ she 6a lœ ogo Galilayi, ka lima zara á sœ kœtondœ œrœnœ kɔ á sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ endje asœmœ.

*Endje shi oko Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.57-61; Mar 15.42-47; Yow 19.38-42)*

<sup>50</sup> Anga uzu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Yozefu, anga ayi kœwa ngbanga nœ Ayuda, tshe kœdœ lima ɔtsho uzu, uzu á tshe sœ ndjii. <sup>51</sup> Uzu tshalakpi Arimateyo, tshe za lima lœsu ye djigi kœkate dœ lɔkɔ á Ndjaba œ tetœ kœmbœrœ akwa tshagbozu nœ ye. Tshe vvara lima tœ ye tœ ngbanganœ á endje wa ga tœ Yisu dœ pe œrœnœ á endje mbœrœ ga tœ ye asœmœ. <sup>52</sup> Tshe na ga ndœ Pilato kœyu she adœke, œne za oko Yisu. <sup>53</sup> Yé tshe na œ i oko Yisu tœ kurushi ga ati, œ vwele dœ imbi lœba yé

œ na kœshi toœnœ 6a lœ kudu á endje dji lœ badja. Endje shishi lima anga uzu bale ga lœ kudunœ asœmœ nene. <sup>54</sup> Toœnœ kœdœ lima olo bale utshu sabata, olo kœguma œrœ yé lœkœnœ asœmœ ndo lima ye. <sup>55</sup> Ayashe á endje to lima dœ Yisu 6a lœ ogo Galilayi asœmœ, na lima awa bale dœ Yozefu. Endje na lima kœwu kudunœ yé œ wu mara á endje shi dœ oko Yisu ga lœnœ. <sup>56</sup> Manda nœ, endje gu ga manda endje, œ guma kada dœ pe yombo ndœ kœna kœdja ga tœ kote Yisu.

Dœ lœkœ sabata, endje yatœ endje liaka œneke á awa akwa pa toœnœ.

## 24

*Yisu she lœ akuzu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 28.1-10; Mar 16.1-8; Yow 20.1-10)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ œlœ yenga lœ gurutsha, ayashenœ ro ga pa udu dœ yombonœ á endje guma lima asœmœ. <sup>2</sup> Kœwuta endje 6a zœ, endje gbœ adœke endje vwiri egerœ badjanœ tœ ama kudunœ ye. <sup>3</sup> Endje li 6a lœ kudunœ 6a zœ, kashe endje gbœgbœ lima oko Gbozu Yisu nene. <sup>4</sup> Uvuru endje i gara, yé trale endje wu azu bisha á endje verœ lœba á tshiitshi, endje ka ndoo dœ endje. <sup>5</sup> Awa za endje, endje kœtra kumu endje ga ati, yé azu asœmœ kœyu endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 'e sœ kœpara uzu á tshe sœ dœ soro ugurutœ akuzu a? <sup>6</sup> Tshe sœsœ kpœke nene, kashe tshe she ye. 'E gbe dœ o'o á tshe pa lima fœ 'e lœkœ á tshe sœpe lima 6a lœ Galilayi kane. <sup>7</sup> Tshe pa lima adœke: “œ li adœke endje za Gbolo nœ uzu ga tshakane ekpe azu, endje wo she 6a pa kurushi, yé manda olo votœ, tshe she lœ akuzu ye.”»

<sup>8</sup> Ataa, ændœ o'onœ á Yisu pa lima ascœmœ koete lœ ayashenœ ascœmœ, <sup>9</sup> endje to 6a pa udu 6a zœ, œ gu œ pandœ o'onœ kœ fœ ayambarœnœ ndjokpa dœ bale ascœmœ dœ pe udu endje kœ. <sup>10</sup> Ayashenœ lima koedœ: Mareya uzu Magadala, Jane œdœ Mareya ayi Jake. Anga angbi ayashe á endje ro lima awa bale dœ endje mi ndje ndœ nœ fœ aayi avwa. <sup>11</sup> Aayi avwanœ gbe lima œene endje adœke o'onœ á endje pa ascœmœ koedœ o'o nœ ayi iyi, yé endje yiya lima ndœ nœ ga tœ ayashenœ nene. <sup>12</sup> Petro áafo, œ kpa ga pa udunœ 6a zœ, œ ti, œ wu kolœ a'eara imbi ndœma lœba. Æ gu ga ndœ ye, yé œ tetœ kœkitœ œsœ œerœ á mbœrœ tœ endje ascœmœ.

*Yisu matœ ye fœ azu bisha tœ awa Emawuse  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 16.12-13)*

<sup>13</sup> Kolœ dœ lœkœnœ ascœmœ, anga azu bisha ugu-rutœ endje na lima ga lakpi Emawuse. Koeto lœ Yerusaleme œerrr ga lœ Emawuse, endje mbœrœ ada œb bisha nœ ana. <sup>14</sup> Kœna endje, endje tetœ kœpa o'o tœ œerœnœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje ascœmœ na tœnœ. <sup>15</sup> Bata á endje sœ lima kœkitœ œsœnœ dœ pe kœsharatœ endje, Yisu dœ tœ ye te ga ndœ endje, œ tetœ kœna dœ endje tœ awanœ. <sup>16</sup> Kashe, ala endje bu lima tœ kœwusœ nœ adœke Yisu dœmœ.

<sup>17</sup> Yisu kœyu endje adœke: «O'o gade dá 'e sharatœ 'e ugurutœ 'e tœ awa lœ kumu nœ a?» Yé endje kœka tshikingi dœ oyo. <sup>18</sup> Yeka á anga bale ugurutœ endje, á i'iri ye koedœ Kleyopase, kœgi fœ she adœke: «Kolœ œbœ bale lœ Yerusaleme ascœke dá wuwusœ o'o á ro kpœke nene a?» <sup>19</sup> Tshe kœyu

endje adœke: «O'o gadé e?» Endje kœgi fœ she adœke: «O'o nœ Yisu uzu Nazarete. Œshe kœdœ lima ayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba. Tshe sœ lima dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ kœmboœrœ œrœ dœ pe kœpa o'o utshu Ndjaba œdœ azu. <sup>20</sup> Yeka agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu nœ azœ ka she, á kuru she ga pa kurushi, á wo she ye. <sup>21</sup> 'A ko lima lœsu 'a ga pa ye adœke œshe dá Ndjaba vwa she ndœ kœshe azu Israyele. Kashe œ ro kpesheke olo votɔ á œrœnœ mbœrœtœ endje asœmœ. <sup>22</sup> 'A wusœ nœ lœ awa nœ anga ayashe ugurutœ 'a á endje za o'onœ ga ati yekane á tshanga kumu 'a. Gbambanœ nene, endje kpa lima lœ gurutsha ga pa udunœ ɓa zœ, <sup>23</sup> kashe endje gbɔgbɔ oko ye nene. Endje fatœ endje œ gu á pa fœ 'a adœke, aandjelu wuta á pa fœ œne adœke, tshe kpa sœpe dœ soro. <sup>24</sup> Anga anga 'a na ɓa pa udunœ ɓa zœ, œ gbɔ œrœnœ kɔ liaka œneke á ayashenœ gu á pandœ nœ fœ 'a asœmœ, kashe anga œrœ bale kœdœ adœke endje wuwu she nene.»

<sup>25</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Uu, azu á endje sœsœ dœ kœwusœrœ nene, o'o kɔ á aayi kœgbara o'o pa ɓa lima, 'e yiyindœ nœ katsha nene! <sup>26</sup> 'E wuwusœ nœ nene a? Œ li adœke Masiya wu oyo yeka á kœsœ lœ mokɔ nœ ye.» <sup>27</sup> Manda nœ, á tetœ kœmindœ o'o á endje sú tœ upu nœ ye la buku nœ Ndjaba, koeto tœ Moyize œrrr ga tœ aayi kœgbara o'o.

<sup>28</sup> Kœndo dœ ogo á endje yi lima ndœ kœna ga lœnœ, Yisu mbœrœ ɓata œnœ sœ kœna œnœ œne lœ ingirinœ. <sup>29</sup> Endje kœpa fœ she adœke: «Sœpe dœ 'a mbœrœ ɓa mǎmǎ œrrr ɔɔ di ye, osho bu ndje ye.» Yé tshe kœli ndœ kœlo dœ endje.

<sup>30</sup> Endje ngbətœ endje indiri ndaba ndœ kœziroœ, tshe kœza mapa, kœdonga Ndjaba, kœva tshelœnœ ndœ kœkurutshelœ nœ tœ endje. <sup>31</sup> Trale ala endje kœkœrœ, á endje kœwusœ nœ adœke œshe dœmœ. Æne kpa mesho atake, titivwiri tshe kœyiwa tœ endje ye. <sup>32</sup> Endje kœtetœ kœyutœ endje, anga manda yanganœ adœke: «ŉlœ á tshe sœ kœpa o'o dœ azœ tœ awa dœ pe kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba la buku, œ sœ kœju lœsu azœ ŉa ta owo a?»

<sup>33</sup> Pe kpœtœ œscœnœ, endje áafo œ gu ga lœ Yerusaleme, yé á gbœ ayindœ Yisu ndjokpa dœ bale á endje ngbœŉa tœ endje dœ pe anga anga endje <sup>34</sup> á sœ kœpa lima adœke: «Adjapu, Gbozu she lœ akuzu ye, tshe matœ ye fœ Shimu.»

<sup>35</sup> Yé ayindœ Yisu bisha ascœmœ, kœpandœ o'o á ro tœ awa Emawuse fœ endje, dœ pe mara á endje wusœ Yisu œlœ á tshe va tshelœ mapa.

*Yisu matœ ye fœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bale*

<sup>36</sup> Bata á endje soepe lima damba kœpa o'onœ, trale Yisu wuta ga ugurutœ endje, á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Kœsœ gee sœ dœ 'e.» <sup>37</sup> Uvuru endje i gara dœ awa, mbœrœ endje gbe adœke endje wu ngandoro. <sup>38</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ dá lœsu 'e sœ ga lafo a? Mbœrœ gadœ dá 'e sœ dœ ashara ata a? <sup>39</sup> 'E wu tshakane mœ dœ ada mœ, œmœ dœmœ. 'E goro mœ dœ œ wu, ngandoro scœsœ dœ songba dœ pe ngbabi ŉata á mœ sœ dœ tœnœ ascœ nene.» <sup>40</sup> Manda o'onœ ascœmœ, tshe kœma tshakane ye dœ ada ye fœ endje. <sup>41</sup> Bata á yanga sœ zœ dœ pe uvuru endje á i gara, endje yiyi lima damba ndœnœ nene, Yisu

kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E sœ dœ kœzirœ toenœ kpœke zœ a?» <sup>42</sup> Endje za anga ndindi ageatshalangu á endje zoozo fœ she. <sup>43</sup> Yé tshe za œ zi tœ ala endje.

<sup>44</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wu, ɔɔ á mœ sœ lima damba dœ 'e, mœ pa lima fœ 'e adœke: O'o á endje sú lima la buku awa akwa nœ Moyize, la buku nœ aayi kœgbara o'o dœ pe la œnœ Itshi, œ mbœrœtœ endje liakancœ.»

<sup>45</sup> Mbœrœ toenœ ataa, Yisu kœrœ kœwusœrœ nœ endje ndœ kœwusœ ádá buku nœ Ndjaba. <sup>46</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Bata á o'o ama Ndjaba sœ lima kœpa toenœ: Endje ndanga Masiya œrrr ga tœ kœwo she, kashe manda olo votœ tshe she ugurutœ akuzu. <sup>47</sup> Œ li adœke, endje mindœ i'iri ye lœ angbi ogo kœ kœto lœ Yerusaleme, mbœrœ adœke azu fatshalœsu endje á Ndjaba kœdjœrœndœ ekperœ nœ endje. <sup>48</sup> Mbœrœ e'e dá dœ atimu nœ œrœnœ kœ ascœmœ. <sup>49</sup> Yé œmœ, mœ vwa Œtshœ Ishiri fœ 'e bœta á Aba mœ pa lima ndœ nœ. 'E sœ damba lœ Yerusaleme kpœke œrrr ga tœ olo á gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba kœjœrœ ga pa 'e yekane.»

### *Yisu ɔ ga lafo*

<sup>50</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu to endje na toenœ ndoo dœ Betani. Tshe ti kane ye ga lafo, á to kane ye kapa endje. <sup>51</sup> Lœndœ á tshe sœ lima kœto kane ye ga pa endje, tshe katœ endje yé œ ɔ ga lafo.

<sup>52</sup> Manda kœdonga she, endje gu dœ yanga ga lœ Yerusaleme. <sup>53</sup> Œɔ dœ ɔɔ endje sœ lima kœna kœdonga Ndjaba ba lœ Tepelo.

**TAF0 AYO**  
**The New Testament in the Manumanaw languieg of**  
**Myanmar**

copyright © 2020 Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc. and ACOTBA-SUBO

Language: Manumanaw

All rights reserved.

2020-11-19

---

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 21 Feb 2024 from source files  
dated 12 Feb 2024

40e3c5cb-c2ea-5cf8-8a40-4c6f77a45343